



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Pali Text Society

TIKAPATTHĀNA

OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PIṬAKA

PART II.

KUSALATTIKAṆ

TOGETHER WITH

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY

FROM THE PAÑCAPPAKARAṆATTHAKATHĀ

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, D.Litt., M.A.

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

THE OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

AND AT

NEW YORK, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY

1922

EDITORIAL NOTE

As was stated in the Foreword (p. iv) of the first part of this work, I had hoped to have completed, in this second part, the P.T.S. edition of the Tikapaṭṭhāna and its Commentary. This hope has not been realized. A first edition of the Apadāna—possibly not of the whole work—has been unexpectedly held up by the ill-health of its editor. It became necessary to find a substitute speedily for the second text issue of 1922. The editors of other works lying more or less ready for press are at the ends of the earth. Hence we have served up more Tikapaṭṭhāna. But it is midsummer now, and it is inconvenient to have the issues of the current year still blocking the way after midsummer. It is therefore necessary to defer to a short third part a synopsis of the remaining 'Tikas,' with the few remaining pages of the Commentary, and an Index.

Now that this respite has been gained, I hope, in this third part, to add a synopsis of the remainder of the Dukapaṭṭhāna (we only published Part I. in 1906), and to indicate very briefly the method pursued in the other three parts entitled Duka-Tika, Tika-Duka, and Tika-Tika Paṭṭhānaṇ.

In this volume the first of the 22 triplets—the Kusalatika—is set out fully, the only abbreviations besides those in the text being the use of initial letters for each of the 24 causal relations (*paccayas*) and numerical figures for numerals, when the interminable Gaṇanās occur. Given a *dhamma*, say, a unit, of good conduct in word, thought, or deed—'good' being such as produces happy result—will

there happen, in causal connexion of a certain variety with it, a second unit of good, or of bad, or of ethically neutral conduct? Or will it *not* arise with that specific kind of causal connexion? The specific kind or variety will be one of the six *hetus* (moral or immoral motives), or any other of the 24 causal connexions (*paccayas*), or more than one of them. Such is the bare framework. Filling it up are all the possible ways in which the varied moral procedure in intelligent beings, or unintelligent beings, is conceived as taking place. Impossible ways are ruled out.

The history of human ideas has surely no more striking evolution of pure scholasticism to offer than that which is here sampled. So far as we can get at the founder of Buddhism at all, we see a man spending nearly half a century in adapting his simple gospel of the good life to every shade of individual spiritual need that came before him. At the other extreme of this passionate patience to help the particular case we find, a few centuries later, the gigantic effort of the Paṭṭhāna to make a class or type of every possible particular case that can be imagined. The result may be imposing in its complexity and ingenuity. But we there move in a world of *dhammas* as far removed from the flesh-and-mind actuality of this man's case or that woman's as are the symbols in a book of algebra. Years were spent on that result, without the work of the founder being advanced a single step. The best that can be said is, firstly, that the elaborators, while they worked, were kept out of mischief; secondly, that whereas they were not teaching their fellows how to live, they were doing their best to think. Their object of thought was human character as revealed by past human experience, and reduced to a mass of abstract judgments. It was not kept alive, corrected and improved upon by intercourse with and observation of the little world without

them, much less of the greater world that lay to them inaccessible. Hence their object of study was a fixed, rigid world, admitting of no exceptions, yielding always uniform results. It was divorced from the ever-fluid world of the living.

And the oddest thing in the tradition is that all this mass of abstract affirmation is put into the mouth of the founder as a stodgy harangue delivered to devas—to devas who, in a certain childlike ingenuousness of mind that characterizes their utterances, are less likely to have appreciated abstract considerations than any earthly congregation whatever ! (cf. *Expositor*, 2, 17).

How strange a phenomenon does the growth of any church present !

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

CHIPSTEAD, SURREY,
June, 1922.

CONTENTS

TIKAPAṬṬHĀNA:

PART II.—I. KUSALATTIKA:

| | PAGE |
|---|---------|
| PAṬICCAVĀRA: A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRA - - | 69 |
| B. NIDDESAVĀRA - - | 73 |
| GAṆANAMŪLAKĀ - - | 94 |
| SAHAJĀTAVĀRA - - - - | 107 |
| PACCAYAVĀRA - - - - | 110 |
| NISSAYAVĀRA - - - - | 137 |
| SAṆSATṬHAVĀRA - - - - | 141 |
| SAMPAYUTTAVĀRA - - - - | 152 |
| PAÑHAVĀRA, VIBHANGA - - - - | 153 |
| GAṆANĀ - - - - | 180 |
| BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY (<i>continued</i>) - - | 230 |
| PAṬICCAVĀRA: A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - | 231 |
| B. NIDDESAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - | 246 |
| GAṆANAMŪLAKĀ - - | 252 |
| SAHAJĀTAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - - - | 260 |
| PACCAYAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - - - | 261 |
| NISSAYAVĀRAVAṆṆANA - - - - | 265 |
| SAṆSATṬHAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - - - | 266 |
| SAMPAYUTTAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - - - | 267 |
| PAÑHAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ, VIBHANGA - - - - | 268 |
| GAṆANĀ - - - - | 285 |

[KUSALATTIKAN PAṬICCAVĀRO

A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRO.¹

1. *Hetupaccayo. (a) Anulomaṇ.*]

(i) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ?²

| | | |
|--|---|-----------------------------|
| (ii) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo | } | uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ? |
| (iii) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo | | |

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

| | | |
|---|---|-----------------------------|
| (iv) . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā | } | uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ? |
| (v) . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā | | |
| (vi) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca dhammā | | |
| (vii) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā | | |

(viii) Siyā akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

| | | |
|--|---|-----------------------------|
| (a) akusalo dhammo, (b) kusalo dhammo, | } | uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ? |
| (c) avyākato dhammo | | |

Siyā akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

| | | |
|--|---|--|
| (d) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, | } | dhammā uppaj- jeyyaṇ hetupac- cayā ? |
| (g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca | | |

(ix) Siyā avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

| | | |
|--|---|-----------------------------|
| (a) avyākato, (b) kusalo, (c) akusalo dhammo | } | uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ? |
| | | |

Siya avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

| | | |
|--|---|--|
| (d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, | } | dhammā uppaj- jeyyaṇ hetupac- cayā ? |
| (g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca | | |

¹ Udāhu pañhavāro, udāhu pucchāvāro. *Comy.*

² *Such of these possible relations as actually occur are answered affirmatively in the Niddesavāro, p. 73.*

(x) Siyā kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) kusalo, (b) akusalo, (c) avyākato } uppajjeyya
dhammo } hetupaccayā ?

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo
ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, } uppajjeyyūṇ
(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākatā ca } hetupaccayā ?
dhammā

(xi) Siyā akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) kusalo, (b) akusalo, (c) avyākato } uppajjeyya
dhammo, } hetupaccayā ?

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo ca } dhammā uppaj-
avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, } jeyyūṇ hetupac-
(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca, avyākato ca } cayā ?

Siyā kusalañ ca akusalañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a)-(g) as above.

Siyā kusalañ ca akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ
paṭicca

(a)-(g) as above.

2.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . .

Yathā hetupaccayo *vitthārito*. *Evaṇ* ārammaṇapaccayo
pi vitthāretabbo vācanā maggena . . . evaṇ adhipatipaccayo
. . . *avigatapaccayo pi vitthāretabbo vācanā maggena*.

Ekamūlakaṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā
avigatapaccayā ?

Dumūlakaṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . .
hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ?

Timūlakaṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaj-
jeyya hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, anantarapaccayā . . .
pe . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, avigatapaccayā ?

Catumūlakaṇ.

Pañcamūlamūkādikā *sankhittā*. Ekamūlakaṇ, dumūlakaṇ,
ti-, catu-, pañca-, sabbamūlakaṇ *asaṇmuyhantena vitthāre-*
tabbaṇ.

Hetumūlakaṇ.

2-24.

So for the other paccayas (2-24).

Ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaṇ, dumūlakaṇ, timūlakaṇ,
catumūlakaṇ, pañcamūlakaṇ, sabbamūlakaṇ asaṇmuyhantena
vitthāretabbaṇ.

Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ dukuttamaṇ

Dukaṇ tikaṇ ceva tikaṇ dukaṇ ca

Tikaṇ tikaṇ ceva dukaṇ dukaṇ ca

Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhirā ti.

[*b. Paccanīyaṇ.*]

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthāre-*
tabbo, evaṇ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo).

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . . na-ārammanapaccayā . . .
na adhipatipaccayā . . . pe . . . no-atthipaccayā . . . no-
natthipaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā . . . no avigatapac-
cayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anu-*
lome ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaṇ, dumūlakaṇ, timūlakaṇ,
catumūlakaṇ, yāva tevīsati-mūlaṇ, evaṇ paccanīye pi vitthāre-
tabbaṇ).

Tikaṇ ca . . . (*here follows the quatrain as above, sub-*
stituting cha paccanīyamhi for cha anulomamhi).

[c. *Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . akusalo dhammo uppajjeyya. . . .

(*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārīto, evaṇ anulomapaccanīye pi padaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*)

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā no-avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya (a) hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā ? . . . (b) hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-adhipati-paccayā no-avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . .

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā no-vigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā no-vigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetu- ārammaṇa-paccayā nādhīpati-paccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetu- ārammaṇa- no-vigata-paccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . no-vigatapaccayā ? . . .

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaṇ . . . *pe*¹

Cha anuloma-paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ.*]

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-hetupaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . .

¹ The quatrain as above save in last line.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthi- . . . no-natthi- . . . novigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya nārammaṇapaccayā¹ hetupaccayā ? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā¹ adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā no-natthipaccayā vigatapaccayā ?

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaṃ . . . (*the quatrain as above but*)

Cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Paṇṇattivāro nīṭhito.

[B. NIDDESAVĀRO.]

1 (*hetu*).

(i)² *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā,
tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho,
dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato khandho uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

¹ B. *sic*.

² Cf. *corresponding questions in Paṇṇattivāro*, p. 69 f.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ,

tayo khandhe paṭicca eko kandho citta-, etc.

dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā citta-, etc.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayo.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . (as above).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca . . . (as above).

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . tayo . . . dve . . . (as above).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā citta . . . pe . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko kandho kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . khandhe paṭicca vatthuṇ . . . vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . . ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo mahābhūte paṭicca ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . dve mahābhūte paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

2.¹

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppañjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (continue as in 1).*

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppañjati ārammaṇapaccayā (continue as under 1, viii, a).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . . vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . .

3.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppañjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (continue as before).*

(iii) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(iv) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti adhipatipaccayā.*

| | | |
|---|---|---------------------------------|
| Kusalāṇ ekaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca tayo | } | cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . |
| khandhā | | |
| Kusalāṇ tayo khandhe paṭicca eko | | |
| khandho | | |
| Kusalāṇ dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā | | |

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppañjati adhipatipaccayā.*

. . . ekaṇ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti adhipatipaccayā.*

¹ Cf. Nos. of paccayas on p. iii.

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . (as above 1, c) . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyaṇvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā.

| | |
|------------------------------|-------------------------|
| tayo khandhe . . . eko . . . | } samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. |
| dve „ . . . dve . . . | |

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

tayo mahābhūte „ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . .

dve „ „ dve mahābhūtā . . .

mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati anantara-paccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .

Anantaraṇ pi samanantaraṇ pi ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

6.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati saha-jātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .

tayo khandhe „ eko . . .

dve „ „ dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati saha-jātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti saha-jātapaccayā.*

| | |
|----------------------------------|------------------------------|
| Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo | } cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. |
| tayo eko | |
| dve dve khandhā | |

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati sahaajāta-paccayā.*

(viii, b) *Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo . . .
tayo eko . . .
dve dve khandhā . . .*

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahaajāta-paccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti sahaajātapaccayā.*

*Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo . . .
tayo eko
dve dve khandhā* } *cittasamuṭṭhā-
naṇ ca rūpaṇ.*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahaajāta-paccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

*tayo khandhe . . . eko . . . } cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca
dve „ . . . dve . . . } rūpaṇ.*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . .

*. . . tayo khandhā eko . . . } kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ.
. . . dve „ dve . . . }*

*. . . khandhe paṭicca vatthuṇ . . .
vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā.*

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .

*tayo ekaṇ . . .
dve dve mahābhūtā . . .*

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

*tayo ekaṇ
dve dve*

Mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaṇ.

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .

*tayo ekaṇ . . .
dve dve . . .*

mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaṇ . . .

Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .
tayo ekaṇ . . .

(as just above) . . . upādārūpaṇ . . .

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . . mahābhūte
paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato*
. . . *uppañjati sahaṇātapaṇcayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ
rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca (as above) . . .*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca (as above) . . .

7.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati aññamaññapaṇcayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ (as under 6) . . . dve khandhā . . .

(ii) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppañjati aññamaññapaṇcayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . (as just above).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . (as above).*

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
tayo khandhā vatthu ca . . .

tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandhe vatthu ca . . .

dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā vatthu ca . . .

khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . .

vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo
mahābhūte paṭicca ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . dve mahābhūte
paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . utusamuṭṭhānaṇ¹
. . . asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahā-
bhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā . . .

8.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati nissayapaṇcayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Nissayapaṇcayāṇ sahaṇātapaṇcayā-saḍisaṇ.

¹ *Elisions as in text. Fill in as under 6.*

9.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati upanissayapaccayā.*
Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca.

Upanissayapaccayaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

10.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve khandhā . . . vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . . vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . . vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

12.¹

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ (as in 10) . . . dve . . . dve khandhā . . .
(So for Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . .).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyakato . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ (as in 10) . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammappaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . (tīṇi) . . .

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (tīṇi) . . .*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammappaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

¹ (11) *pacchājātapaccaya*—is omitted Cf. Comy. hereon.

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthanaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammaṇaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . . avyakato dhammo uppajjati kammaṇaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

14.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākaṇaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ, ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . tayo . . . eko khandho cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . .

So dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo khandhe . . . eko khandho kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ.

So dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . . vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . . ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ, kaṭattā-, upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

15.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyakato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca (*as in 14*) . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca . . . mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . .* (xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

16.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati indriyapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . *pe . . .*

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca . . .

(*indriyapaccayaṇ kammapaccaya-sadisāṇ*¹).

17, 18.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppañjati jhānapaccayā . . . maggapaccayā . . .*

(*jhānapaccayaṇ pi maggapaccayaṇ pi hetupaccaya-sadisāṇ*²).

19.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati sampayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

(*sampayuttapaccayaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ*).

20.

(i, a) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .*

(c) *Vatthuṇ vippayattapaccayā.*

¹ I.e. (13).

² I.e. (1).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) Kusale khandhe cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(c) Khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; tayo khandhe . . .

. . . eko . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; dve khandhe . . .

. . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . .

(c) Khandhā vatthuṇ . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

(d) Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . as in 1 (b) and (c).

Akusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . as in 2 (b) and (c).

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . as in 3 (b), (c) and (d).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . and for dve . . . dve . . . Khandhā vatthuṇ . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . ; tayo khandhe . . . eko . . . kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so for dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhā vatthuṇ, kaṭattā-rūpaṇ khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . . ; vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā.

Khandhā vatthuṇ, vatthu khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . ; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.¹

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.¹

(xi, c) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.¹

21.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . (*sankhittaṃ*).

(*Atthipaccayaṃ sahaṃjātapaccaya-sadisāṃ*.)

22, 23.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā.*

Natthipaccayaṃ pi vigatapaccayaṃ pi ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṃ.

24.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati avigatapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ evaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .

Avigatapaccayaṃ sahaṃjātapaccaya-sadisāṃ.

Ime tevīsati paccayā sajjhāyantaṃ vitthāretabbā.

¹ So the text.

[Gaṇanā-mūlakā.¹]

| | |
|------------------|-----------------|
| Hetuyā nava | Kamme nava |
| Ārammaṇe tīṇi | Vipāke ekaṇ |
| Adhipatīyā nava | Āhāre nava |
| Anantare tīṇi | Indriye nava |
| Samanantare tīṇi | Jhāne nava |
| Sahajāte nava | Magge nava |
| Aññamaññe tīṇi | Sampayutte tīṇi |
| Nissaye nava | Vippayutte nava |
| Upanissaye tīṇi | Atthiyā nava |
| Purejāte tīṇi | Natthiyā tīṇi |
| Āsevane tīṇi | Vigate tīṇi |
| | Avigate nava. |

Hetupaccayā [Hetumūlakā.]

| | |
|-----------------|--------------------------------|
| ārammaṇe tīṇi | samanantare tīṇi |
| adhipatīyā nava | sahajāte nava |
| anantare tīṇi | aññamaññe tīṇi . . . |
| | <i>etc., as in list above.</i> |

Hetupaccayā [Dumūlakaṇ.]

| | |
|-----------------|------------------------|
| ārammaṇapaccayā | anantare tīṇi |
| adhipatīyā tīṇi | samanantare tīṇi . . . |

All tīṇi except vipāke ekaṇ.

[Timūlakaṇ.]

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā anantara-, samanantara-, sahajāta-, aññamañña-, nissaya-, upanissaya-, purejāta-,² āsevana-paccayā kamme tīṇi . . . avigate tīṇi (*omitting vipāka-*).

[Sesamūlakā.]

Hetupaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāre ekaṇ . . . avigate ekaṇ.

¹ Cf. *Comy. hereon.*

² *Omitting pacchājāta-*.

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā kamma-
paccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigate ekaṇ.

Gaṇanā-hetumūlakā nīṭṭhitā.

Ārammaṇe thitena sabbattha tīṇ' eva pañhā.

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.

adhipatiyā tīṇi . . . pe . . .

avigate tīṇi.

Adhipatipaccayā hetuyā nava

ārammaṇe tīṇi . . . pe . . .

avigate nava.

Anantarapaccayā } hetuyā tīṇi . . . pe . . .
samanantarapaccayā } avigate tīṇi.

Sahajātapaccayā hetuyā nava . . . pe . . .

Aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.

Nissayapaccayā hetuyā nava.

Upanissayapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.

Purejātapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,

Āsevanapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,

ārammaṇe tīṇi . . . pe . . .

purejāte tīṇi,

kamme tīṇi,

āhāre tīṇi . . . pe . . .

avigate tīṇi.

Āsevanamūlake vipākaṇ natthi.

Kammapaccayā hetuyā nava

Vipākapaccayā hetuyā ekaṇ,

ārammaṇe ekaṇ . . . pe . . .

purejāte ekaṇ,

kamme ekaṇ

āhāre ekaṇ . . . pe . . .

avigate ekaṇ.

Vipākamūlake āsevanāṇ natthi.

Āhārapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Indriyapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Jhānapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Maggapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīni,
 Vippayuttapaccayā hetuyā nava,
 Atthipaccayā hetuyā nava,
 Natthipaccayā hetuyā tīni
 Vigatapaccayā hetuyā tīni
 Avigatapaccayā hetuyā nava,
 ārammaṇe tīni,
 adhipatīyā nava,
 natthiyā tīni,
 vigate tīni.

Ekekaṇ paccayaṇ mūlakaṇ kātun asaṃjñhāyantaṇa gaṇetabbā ti.
Anulomaṇ.

[Paccanīyaṇ.]

1 (na-hetu).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca
vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo
upparijjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo
. . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . , tayo . . .
eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā. . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo
. . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā
rūpaṇ . . . upādā rūpaṇ . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ

. . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . ;
tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .

2 (na-ārammaṇa).

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

So for Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ . . .

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthuṃ . . . Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ . . . Bāhiraṃ . . . Ahārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ . . . pe . . . (as under ra-hetu) . . . kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ.

(x, c) *Kusalāñ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

So for Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca . . .

3 (na-adhipati).

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

(iv) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve khandhā (sic).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . *pe* . . . (*as in kusalaṇ* . . .).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; *so* tayo . . . eko . . . ; *dve* . . . *dve* . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . ; *so* tayo . . . eko . . . ; *dve* . . . *dve* . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthun, vatthun paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; *dve* . . . *dve* . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ, kaṭattā rūpaṇ, upādā rūpaṇ.

Bāhiraṇ . . . Ahārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . ; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; *dve* . . . *dve* . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyakataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca . . . (*as under prev.*).

4 (na-anantara).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantarapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Na-anantarapaccayaṇ pi na-samanantarapaccayaṇ pi na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

7 (na-aññamañña).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṇjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṇjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . (as under prev.).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṇjati na aññamaññapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ.

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

Bāhire mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

Utusamuṭṭhāne mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

Asaññasattānaṇ mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṇjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca . . . (analogous to x, c).

9 (na-upanissaya).

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṇjati na-upanissayapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Na-upanissayapaccayaṇ na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

10 (na-purejāta).

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppaṇjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . (as under i).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ. . . . So for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthun; vatthun paṭicca khandhā. Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ. . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Ahārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as for x, c) . . . rūpaṇ.*

11 (na-pacchājāta).

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . pe . . .

12 (*na-āsevana*).

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-āsevanapaccayā.*
Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Na-pacchājātāpaccayaṇ pi na-āsevanapaccayaṇ pi
na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisāṇ.

13 (*na-kamma*).

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-*
kammaṇapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paṭicca kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppaj-*
jati na-kammaṇapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe paṭicca akusalā cetanā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaj-*
jati na-kammaṇapaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.
Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ
. . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

14 (*na-vipāka*).

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . (*īṇi*).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as above . . .*
īṇi).

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaj-*
jati na-vipākapaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭ-
ṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .
rūpaṇ. . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . .
mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.
Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . .
asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā
rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyakataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyakataṇ ca . . . (as for x, c).*

15 (na-āhāra).

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo up-pajjati na-āhārapaccayā.*

Bāhiraṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

16 (na-indriya).

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-indriyapaccayā.

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . pe . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

Asaññasattānaṇ mahābhūte paṭicca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ.

17 (na-jhāna).

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-jhānapaccayā.

Pañca-viññānasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

18 (na-magga).

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-maggapaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetupaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . .

eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthun;
vatthun paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo
. . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca
cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.
Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . upādā rūpaṇ. Asaṇ-
ñasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

19 (na-sampayutta).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppijati
na-sampayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

20 (na-vippayutta).

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppijati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*
Arūpe kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . dve
khandhā.

(ii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as for i).*

(iii) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo up-
pijati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

Arūpe vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
. . . tayo, etc.

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
. . . Asaṇñasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .
pe . . . mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ . . .

22, 23.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppijati
no-natthipaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

[Gaṇanamūlakā¹1. *Hetu-ekamūlakāṇ.*]

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----------|---------------------|------------|
| Na-hetuyā dve | (Na-H 2) | na-kamme tīṇi | (Na-K 3) |
| na-ārammaṇe pañca | (Na-Ā 5) | na-vipāke nava | (Na-V 9) |
| na-adhipatīyā nava | (Na-A 9) | na-indriye ekaṇ | (Na-I 1) |
| na-anantare pañca | (Na-An 5) | na-jhāne ekaṇ | (Na-Jh 1) |
| na-samanantare pañca | (Na-S 5) | na-magge ekaṇ | (Na-M 1) |
| na-aññamaññe pañca | (Na-Añ 5) | na-sampayutte pañca | (Na-Sp 5) |
| na-upanissaye pañca | (Na-U 5) | na-vippayutte tīṇi | (Na-Vpp 3) |
| na-purejāte satta | (Na-Pu 7) | no-natthiyā pañca | (No-Nat 5) |
| na-pacchājāte nava | (Na-Pa 9) | no-vigate pañca | (No-Vg 5) |
| na-āsevane nava | (Na-Ās 9) | | |

Na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-U 1 | Na-V 2 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 2 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-I 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 1 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-Añ 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-M 1 | |

[Dumūlakāṇ.]

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1, Na-An 1, Na-S 1 . . . *pe* . . . (as above, but all with only ekaṇ).

[Ti-mūlakādi.]

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatīpaccayā . . . and so on to (23) no-vigatapaccayā, omitting (6), (8), (21), (24).

Na-hetumūlakāṇ.

¹ From this point the *paccayas*, when they occur in lists, will be printed in abbreviated form, and the number of *cittas*, in which they are experienced, in numerals. In this first list they are printed both in full and in abbreviated form, as a guide. The following is a full list of the *paccayas* and their abbreviations:

| | | | | | |
|----------------|----|----------------|----|----------------|-----|
| 1. Hetu | H | 9. Upanissaya | U | 17. Jhāna | Jh |
| 2. Ārammaṇa | Ā | 10. Purejāta | Pu | 18. Magga | M |
| 3. Adhipatī | A | 11. Pacchājāta | Pā | 19. Sampayutta | Sp |
| 4. Anantara | An | 12. Āsevana | Ās | 20. Vippayutta | Vpp |
| 5. Samanantara | S | 13. Kamma | K | 21. Atthi | At |
| 6. Sahajāta | Sj | 14. Vipāka | V | 22. Natthi | Nat |
| 7. Aññamañña | Añ | 15. Āhāra | Āh | 23. Vigata | Vg |
| 8. Nissaya | N | 16. Indriya | I | 24. Avigata | Avg |

[*Na-ārammaṇamūlakayaṃ*.]

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 5 | Na-Sp 5' |
| Na-A 5 | Na-Pu 5 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vpp 1 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 5 | Na-I 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 5 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 1 | Na-M 1 | |

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā, na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 2.

[*Na-adhipatimūlakayaṃ*.]

Na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | | |
|-----------------------|---------|-----------------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Ās 9 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|-----------------------|---------|-----------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-V 2 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Ās 2 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-U 1 | Na-K 1 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-Pu 2 | | | |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaṃ*) No-Nat 1

Na-Vpp 1 No-Vg 1

**Na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisayaṃ.**

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|-----------------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-V 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-U 5 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-Pa 7 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ās 7 | Na-M 1 | |

Na-purejāte-paccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-A 2 | Na-U 1 | Na-V 2 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 2 | Na-Sp 1 | |

Na-purejatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaṃ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-pacchājatapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-----------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1...pe... | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-----------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-A 2 | Na-U 1 | Na-V 2 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-Āh 1...pe... | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-Sp 1 | |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaṇ*) . . . No-Nat, No-Vg 1.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-S 1 | ... pe ... | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-An 1 | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-U 1 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 3 | ... pe ... | No-Vg 1 |

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaṇ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | ... pe ... | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | | |

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------------|------------|------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-U 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| ... pe ... | Na-Pu 2 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | ... pe ... | ... pe ... | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Ās 2 | Na-Sp 1 | |

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaṇ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-āhāra- na-indriya-, na-jhāna-, na-maggapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekaṇ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 1 Na-Ā 5 . . .

Na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaṇ . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-S 1 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-V 3 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-U 1 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-An 1 | | | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|------------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-Ās 2 | ... pe ... |
| Na-A 2 | Na-U 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-V 2 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Vg 1 |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 ... (*sabbattha ekaṇ*) ... No-Nat. 1, No-Vg 1.

No-natthipaccayā ... No-vigatapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------|--------------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Ās 5 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Ā 5 ... pe ... | Na-K 1 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-V 5 | Na-Vpp 1 |
| Na-Añ 5 | Na-Āh 1 ... pe ... | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-U 5 ... pe ... | | |

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetu paccayā

Na-Ā 1 ... (*sabbattha ekaṇ*) ... Na-Vpp 1, No-Nat 1.

Paccanīyaṇ.

Hetupaccayā

[*Anulomapaccanīya-gaṇaṇā.*]

| | | | |
|------------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| ... pe ... | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | | |

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 ... pe ... Na-Pu 3 Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 ... pe ... Na-V 3, Na-Vpp 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-; ... purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 ... Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-,¹ purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

¹ Text does not indicate whether 3, 4, etc., are again to be included.

Hetu-, . . . (*as above, adding*) kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā
Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka- . . . avigata-paccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

[*Hetumūlakaṇ.*]

Ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Ās 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-Jh 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Ārammaṇamūlakaṇ.

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.

Āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|--------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Kammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-----------------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | | |

Kammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | | |

Kammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Ās 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-V 3 | |

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Vipākapaccayā

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----------------|------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Āñ 1 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-Ā 1 !. pe... | Na-U 1... pe... | ... pe ... | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 1 | Na-Vpp 1 | |

Vipākapaccayā, hetu-, . . . purejāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, . . . avigata-paccayā

| | |
|---------|----------|
| Na-Pa 1 | Na-Ās 1. |
|---------|----------|

Āhārapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-I 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-M 1 | |

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|-----------------------|--------|-----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-P 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3. |
|--------|-----------------------|--------|-----------|

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.

Indriyapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-M 1 | |

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3. |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.

Jhānapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Nat 6 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3. |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viṭṭhāretabbaṇ.

Maggapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3. |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viṭṭhāretabbaṇ.

Sampayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|----------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | . . . pe . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Sampayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3. |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Vippayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Ā 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 5 | Na-V 9 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 5 |

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------------------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg ₂ 5 |
| Na-Añ 5 | | | |

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|------------------------|---------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pu 1 | Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-V 3. |
|--------|---------|------------------------|---------|

Vippayuttapaccayā, hetu-, ārammaṇa-adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Vippayutta-hetu-purejāta-kamma . . . pe . . . āhāra-avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1. Na-Ās 1.

Atthipaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-----------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1...pe... | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | | |

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.

Natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|----------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Vp 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | . . . pe . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Yathā ārammaṇamūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.

Avigatapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-----------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1...pe... | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | | |

Avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viṭṭhāretabbay.

Anulomapaccanīya-gaṇanā.

Na-hetupaccayā

[*Paccanīyānuloma-gaṇanā.*¹]

| | | | |
|------------|------|------|------------|
| Ā2 | Ās 2 | I 2 | Sp 2 |
| An 2 | K 2 | Jh 2 | ... pe ... |
| ... pe ... | V 1 | M 1 | Avg 2 |
| Pu 2 | Āh 2 | | |

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|----------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 ... pe ... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

Na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-, na-adhipati-, ... pe ... na-aññamaññāpaccayā

| | | | |
|------|----------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 ... pe ... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 | |

(*sabbattha ekaṇ.*)

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇa-, ... pe ... na-aññamaññā-, na-upanissaya-, ... pe ... na-āsevana-paccayā ... (*yāv' āsevanā sabbay sadisaṇ*).

Na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā honti.

Na-kammapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------|-----|------|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Āh 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|-----|------|------|--------|

Na-hetu-, ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamaññā-, na-upanissaya-, ... na-āhāra-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|-----|------|--------|

Na-hetu-, ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamaññā-, na-upanissaya-, ... na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|-----|------|--------|

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|------------|-------|
| H 5 | Añ 1 | V 5 | M 5 |
| A 5 | N 5 | Āh 5 | Vpp 5 |
| Sj 5 | K 5 | ... pe ... | Avg 5 |

¹ B. °ānulomaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1...pe... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|--------------|-------|
| H 9 | Añ 3 | K 9 | Vpp 9 |
| Ā 3 | N 9 | V 1 | At 9 |
| An 3 | U 3 | Āh 9...pe... | Nat 3 |
| S 3 | Pu 3 | M 9 | Vg 3 |
| Sj 9 | Ās 3 | Sp 3 | Avg 9 |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|--------------|------|------|--------------|
| Ā 2 | Ās 2 | Āh 2 | M 1 |
| An 2...pe... | K 2 | I 2 | Sp 2...pe... |
| Pu 2 | V 1 | Jh 2 | Avg 2 |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1...pe... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

... (sankhittaṇ) ...

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|--------------|-------|
| H 5 | Añ 1 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| A 5 | N 5 | Āh 5...pe... | At 5 |
| Sj 5 | K 5 | M 5 | Avg 5 |

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1...pe... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

... (sankhittaṇ) ...

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|--------|-------|
| H 7 | Añ 3 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| Ā 3 | N 7 | Āh 7 | At 7 |
| A 7 | U 3 | ...pe. | Nat 3 |
| An 3 | Āv 3 | M 7 | Vg 3 |
| S 3 | K 7 | Sp 3 | Avg 7 |
| Sj 7 | | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|-------------|------|------|------------|
| Ā 2...pe... | V 1 | Jh 2 | Vpp 1 |
| U 2 | Āh 2 | M 1 | At 2...pe. |
| Ās 1 | I 2 | Sp 2 | Avg 2 |
| K 2 | | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1...pe... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| ... (sankhittāṇ) ... | | | |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|--------------|-------|
| H 9 | Añ 3 | K 9 | Vpp 9 |
| Ā 3 | N 9 | V 1 | At 9 |
| A 9 | U 3 | Āh 9...pe... | Nat 3 |
| An 3 | Pu 3 | M 9 | Vg 3 |
| S 3 | Ās 3 | Sp 3 | Avg 9 |
| Sj 9 | | | |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|------|------|----------|
| Ā 2 | Ās 2 | I 2 | Sp 2 |
| An 2 | K 2 | Jh 2 | ...pe... |
| ...pe... | V 1 | M 1 | Avg 2 |
| Pu 2 | Āh 2 | | |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1...pe... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| ... (sankhittāṇ) ... | | | |

Na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|--------------|-------|
| H 9 | Sj 9 | K 9 | Vpp 9 |
| Ā 3 | Añ 3 | Vp 1 | At 9 |
| A 9 | N 9 | Āh 9...pe... | Nat 3 |
| An 3 | N 3 | M 9 | Vg 3 |
| S 3 | Pu 3 | Sp 3 | Avg 9 |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|--------------|------|------|--------------|
| Ā 2 | K 2 | I 2 | Sp 2...pe... |
| An 2...pe... | V 1 | Jh 2 | Avg 2 |
| Pu 2 | Āh 2 | M 1 | |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1...pe... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| ... (sankhittāṇ) ... | | | |

Na-kammapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------|------|--------------|
| H 3 | Pu 3 | Āh 3...pe... |
| A 3...pe... | Ās 3 | Avg 3 |

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | |
|--------------|------|--------------|
| Ā 1 | Ās 1 | Jh 1 |
| An 1...pe... | Āh 1 | Sp 1...pe... |
| Pu 1 | I 1 | Avg 1 |

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|------|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | Āh 1 | Avg 1 |

... (sankhittā) ...

Na-vipākāpaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|------------|-------|
| H 9 | Añ 3 | K 9 | Vpp 3 |
| Ā 3 | N 9 | Āh 9 | At 9 |
| A 9 | U 3 | ... pe ... | Nat 3 |
| An 3 | Pu 3 | M 9 | Vg 3 |
| S 3 | Ās 3 | Sp 3 | Avg 9 |
| Sj 9 | | | |

Na-vipākāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------------|------|------|------------|
| Ā 2 | Ās 2 | I 2 | Sp 2 |
| An 2 | K 2 | Jh 2 | ... pe ... |
| ... pe ... | Āh 2 | M 1 | Avg 2 |
| Pu 2 | | | |

Na-vipākāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | Āh 1 | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | I 1 | | |

... (sankhittā) ...

Na-āhārapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | I 1 | Avg 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 | At 1 | |

... (sankhittā) ...

Na-indriyapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Āh 1 | Avg 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 | At 1 | |

... (sankhittā) ...

Na-jhānapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|------|------------|
| Ā 1 | Pu 1 | I 1 | ... pe ... |
| An 1 | K 1 | Sp 1 | Avg 1 |

... pe ...

... (sankhittā) ...

Na-maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|-----------------|-----------------|-------|
| Ā 1 | Pu 1 | Avg 1 |
| An 1 ... pe ... | As 1 ... pe ... | |

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | ... pe ... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

N 1

... (sankhittā) ...

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------------|-------|
| H 5 | N 5 | Āh 5 | Vpp 5 |
| A 5 | K 5 | ... pe ... | At 5 |
| Sj 5 | V 1 | M 5 | Avg 5 |
| Añ 1 | | | |

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------|----------------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | ... pe ... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | ... (sankhittāṇ) ... | | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | |
|------------|------------|------------|
| H 3 | Ās 3 | At 3 |
| ... pe ... | ... pe ... | ... pe ... |
| U 3 | Sp 3 | Avg 3 |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------------|------|------|------------|
| Ā 2 | Ās 1 | Jh 2 | At 2 |
| An 2 | K 2 | M 1 | ... pe ... |
| ... pe ... | Āh 2 | Sp 2 | Avg 2 |
| U 2 | I 2 | | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|----------------------|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 | I 1 | Avg 1 |
| Añ 1 | Āh 1 | At 1 | |
| | ... (sankhittāṇ) ... | | |

No-natthipaccayā no-vigatapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------------|-------|
| H 5 | N 5 | Āh 5 | Vpp 5 |
| A 5 | K 5 | ... pe ... | At 5 |
| Sj 5 | V 1 | M 5 | Avg 5 |
| Añ 1 | | | |

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------|----------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 ... pe ... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, ... pe ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| N 1 | ... pe ... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, ... (sankhittāṇ) ... na-kamma-paccayā

| | | | | |
|------|------|------|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | Añ 1 | Āh 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|------|------|------|--------|

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittan*) . . . na-āhāra-paccayā
Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittan*) . . . no-natthi-paccayā
Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Paccanāyānulomaṇ.

Paticcavāro niṭṭhito.

[*Sahajātavāro*

Anulomaṇ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahajātā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe sahajāto eko khandho; dve khandhe sahajātā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe sahajātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ. Sahajātā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ, tayo khandhe sahajāto eko khandho cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve khandhe sahajātā dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahajātā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve khandhā.

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Akusale khandhe sahajātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahajātā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saha-jātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saha-jātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe saha-jātaṇ vatthu; vatthuṇ saha-jātā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ saha-jātā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Yathā paṭiccavāro evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

| | | | |
|------------------|------|------|-------|
| H 9 ¹ | Añ 3 | V 1 | Vpp 9 |
| Ā 3 | N 9 | Āh 9 | At 9 |
| A 9 | U 3 | I 9 | Nat 3 |
| An 3 | Pu 3 | Jh 9 | Vg 3 |
| S 3 | Ās 3 | M 9 | Avg 9 |
| Sj 9 | K 9 | Sp 3 | |

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

(*Yathā Paṭiccavāra-gaṇanā evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ* ¹2)

[*Paccanīyaṇ.*]

1.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saha-jāto akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe saha-jāto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ

¹ K. adds paṭiccagaṇanā.

² K. gaṇetabbā.

sahajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpañ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatañ ekañ khandhañ sahaajātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpañ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

Khandhe¹ sahaajātañ vatthu; vatthuñ sahaajātā khandhā.

Ekañ mahābhūtañ sahaajātā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

Mahābhūte sahaajātañ cittasamuṭṭhānañ rūpañ kaṭattārūpañ upādārūpañ. Bāhirañ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānañ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānañ . . . Asaññasattānañ ekañ mahābhūtañ sahaajātā tayo mahābhūtā; mahābhūte sahaajātañ kaṭattārūpañ upādārūpañ.

*Yathā paṭiccavāre evaṇ vitthāretabbañ.*²

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vp 3 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-I 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 5 |

Paccanīyañ niṭṭhitañ.

Hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Anulomapaccanīyañ niṭṭhitañ.

Na-hetupaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------|------|---------------------|
| Ā 2 | K 2 | Jh 2 |
| A 2 . . . pe . . . | V 1 | M 1 |
| Pu 2 | Āh 1 | Sp 2 . . . pe . . . |
| Ās 2 | I 1 | Avg 2 |

Paccanīyānulomañ niṭṭhitañ.

Paṭiccatthañ nāma sahaajātatthañ,
sahaajātatthañ nāma paṭiccatthañ.³

Sahajātavāro.

¹ K. dve khandhe.

² K. omits these directions.

³ So K. B. has Paṭiccatthañ, sahaajātatthañ. In the Comy. both Bm. and S. have °atṭhañ.

[Paccayavāro.]

1.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā tayo khandhe paccayā eko khandho, dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . , dve . . . Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Avyākataṇ . . . dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā eko khandho; dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . .; dve . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ, paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . . paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭ-
ṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

2.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . paccayā dve khandhā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo up-
pajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . eko; . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ; sotāyatanaṇ paccayā sotaviññānaṇ; ghāṇāyatanaṇ . . . jivhāyatanaṇ . . . kāyāyatanaṇ . . . kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

*Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati;
ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Avyākataṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.
Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, a) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo
dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, b) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo
dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā.

3.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tīṇi.

Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tīṇi.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Vatthun paccayā vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthun paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā hetupaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati anantarapaccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā . . .*

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayaṇ¹ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

6.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati sahaṇṇatāpaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati sahaṇṇatāpaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Āsaṇṇasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā. Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ, vatthun paccayā vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

¹ K. °paccayā; so also below.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati sahaṇātāpaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā hetupaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

7.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati aññamaññāpaccayā . . . (ekaṇ).*

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati aññamaññāpaccayā . . . (ekaṇ).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati aññamaññāpaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā vatthuṇ ca . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā vatthuṇ ca. Khandhe paccayā, vatthu; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . dve . . . paccayā dve. . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamutthānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . dve, dve. . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati aññamaññāpaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

8.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati nissayapaccayā.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā.

Yathā sahaṇātāpaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

9.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati upanissayapaccayā.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaṇ.

10.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā.¹

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṇ.

Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā . . . vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā . . . vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

¹ *As for kusalaṇ . . . just above.*

12.¹

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ paccayā kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, e) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . .

13.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammapaccayā.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

¹ No. 11 is omitted in the text.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati kammaṇpaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . .¹

(ix, c)² *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammaṇpaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammaṇpaccayā . . . pe . . .*

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammaṇpaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā . . . pe . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

14.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākāpaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ khandhā.

15.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā : . . . pe . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyaṇvyākataṇ khandhā (paripunnāṇ).

¹ K. adds *pe*.

² K. omits section.

16.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati indriyapaccayā : . . . pe . . .*

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākata kiriyāvyākata khandhā indriyapaccayā.

Yathā kammappaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

17.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati jhānapaccayā (18) maggapaccayā pi.*

Yathā hetupaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

19.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati sampayuttapaccayā . . . (Arammaṇa-sadisāṇ).*

20.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(iii) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā . . .

(iv) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii, c) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā . . .

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā . . . Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paccayā vatthuṇ; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā; vatthuṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, e) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . .; dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . .; dve khandhe . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Akusale khandhe ca

mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

21.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthipaccayā* : . . . *pe* . . . (*sahajāta-sadisaṃ kātappaṃ*).

(22) *Natthipaccayā* . . . (23) *Vigatapaccayā* . . . *ārammaṇa-sadisaṃ*.

(24) *Avigatapaccayā sahajātapaccaya-sadisaṃ*.

[*Hetumūlakaṃ*.]

| | | | |
|-------|------|-------|--------|
| H 17 | Āñ 7 | V 1 | Vp 17 |
| Ā 7 | N 17 | Āh 17 | At 17 |
| A 17 | U 7 | I 17 | Nat 7 |
| An 7 | Pu 7 | Jh 17 | Vg 7 |
| S 7 | Ās 7 | M 17 | Avg 17 |
| Sj 17 | K 17 | Sp 7 | |

Hetupaccayā

| | | |
|------|------|-----------------------------|
| Ā 7 | An 7 | Sj 17 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| A 17 | S 7 | Avg 17 |

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

A 7 . . . *sabbattha* 7 V 1 Avg 7.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . *purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā*

K 7 Āh 7 Avg 7.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā *purejātapaccayā kamma*paccayā
*vipāk*paccayā *āhāra*paccayā *vigata*paccayā

Avg 1.

Hetumūlakaṃ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

H 7 A 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Ārammaṇamūlakaṃ yathā hetumūlakaṃ evaṃ vitthāretappaṃ.

Adhipatipaccayā

H 17.

Anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā

H 7.

Sahajātapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā, āsevanapaccayā

| | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|-------|
| H 7 | Pu 7 | At 7 |
| Ā 7 | K 7 | Vg 7 |
| A 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Āh 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Avg 7 |

Kammapaccayā, vipākapaccayā

| | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| H 1 | Pu 1 | At 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| Ā 1 | K 1 | Avg 1 |
| A 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | |

Āhārapaccayā, indriyapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 Vg 7.

Paccayavāre anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Paccanīyaṇ.*]

1.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Ahetukapaṭiṣandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ.

Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ, kaṭattārūpaṇ, upādārūpaṇ. Bāhiraṇ; . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utu-samuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ, upādārūpaṇ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā ahetukavipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo
dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuṇ
ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2.

*Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-
ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Yathā paṭiccavāre na-ārammaṇapaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

3.

(i) *Kusalaṇ¹ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati
na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . *pe* . . . (*avyākataṇ paripunnhaṇ
kātabbaṇ*). Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭ-
ṭhānaṇ. Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . .
pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . *pe* . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vi-
pākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati
na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . *pe* . . .

Yathā anulome saha-jātapaccayaṇ evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ.

4, 5, 7, 9, 10.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantara-
paccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā, na-aññamañña-paccayā,
na-upanissayapaccayā, na-purejātapaccayā . . . (Yathā paṭic-
cavāre evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ).*

¹ K. abyākataṇ.

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājāta-paccayā . . . na-āsevanapaccayā . . .*

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .
(na-pacchājāta-paccayam pi na-āsevanapaccayam pi paripunnāṇ, sattarasa, yathā anulome saha-jāta-paccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

13.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākate dhamme khandhe paccayā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . Mahābhūte paccayā upādārūpaṇ.¹ Vatthuṇ paccayā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā-kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā cetanā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā akusalā cetanā.

14.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vipāka-paccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

¹ B. omits.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kiriyaṅvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ; upādā rūpaṇ.¹ Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā. . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā kiriyaṅvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vipākaṇ ṭhapetvā sabbattha vitthāretabbaṇ.

15-20, 22.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-āhārapaccayā . . . na-indriyapaccayā, na-jhānapaccayā . . . Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṇ . . . Na-jhāne imañ nānākaraṇaṇ . . . na-maggapaccayā :—Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā ahetukavipākavyākataṇ kiriyaṅvyākataṇ khandhā . . . na-magge imañ nānākaraṇaṇ ; avasesaṇ yathā Paṭiccavāre paccanīyaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ . . . na-sam-payuttapaccayā . . . na-vippayuttapaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā . . .

23.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati no-vigatapaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(*Yathā Paṭiccavāre evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*)

[*Hetumūlakaṇ.*]

| | | | |
|---------|----------|-----------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-M 1 | |

¹ K. omits.

Na-hetuyā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-Ās 4 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 4 | Na-U 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-V 4 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Pa 4 | Na-Āh 1... pe... | No-Vg 1 |

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| Na-A 1 . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | (sabbattha 1) No-Vg 1 |

Na ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|-----------------------|------------------------|----------------------|
| Na-H | Na-Ās 5 | Na-Sp 5 ¹ |
| Na-A 5 . . . pe . . . | Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 1 |
| Na-Añ 5 | Na-V 5 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-U 5 . . . pe . . . | Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 5 |

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| |
|-----------------------|
| Na-A 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
|-----------------------|

Na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | | |
|------------------------|----------|------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-S 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-An 5 . . . pe . . . | Na-Pa 17 | Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------------------------|---------|-----------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-An 1 . . . pe . . . | Na-Pa 4 | Na-I 1 . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-Añ 1 | Na-Ās 4 | Na-Sp 1 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-U 1 | | | |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| |
|----------------------------|
| Na-An 1 . . . sabbattha 1. |
|----------------------------|

*Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā na-ārammaṇasādisaṇ.*

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|----------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-V 7 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-Āh 1 . . . | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pa 7 | . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-K 3 | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|----------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 2 | Na-U 1 | Na-V 2 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 2 | . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 1 |

¹ K. has ekaṇ.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|----------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 4 | Na-U 1 | Na-V 4 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Pa 4 | . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 1 |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-S 1 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-U 1 | Na-V 7 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 1 |

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------------------------|---------|----------------|-----------------------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-U 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-A 4 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 1 ¹ |
| Na-An 1 . . . pe . . . | Na-Pa 4 | . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 1 ¹ |
| Na-Añ 1 | Na-Ās 4 | Na-Sp 1 | |

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

¹ K. reads pañca.

Na-indriyapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā (as in foregoing).

Na-maggapaccayā (as in foregoing).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisāṇ.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|------------------------|------------------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-Āh 1... pe... |
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-S 1 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-U 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-V 3 | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-Ās 2 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 2 | Na-U 1 | Na-K 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 1 | Na-V 2 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-Āh 1... pe... | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . .

No-natthipaccayā, no-vigatapaccayā na-ārammaṇasadisāṇ.

Paccayavāre paccanīyan niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā [Anuloma-paccanīyaṇ.]

| | | | |
|------------------|---------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 7 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5... pe... | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 17 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|--------|----------|
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-V 7 | |

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-Ās 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.¹

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

¹ K. adds Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā kam-
mapaccayā āhārapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā
Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammappaccayā vipākapaccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammappaccayā . . . avigata-
paccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-V 7 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 7 | | |

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|--------|----------|
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-V 7 | |

(*yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ gaṇetabbāṇ.*)

Adhipatipaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 17 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | | |

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ.*

Anantarapaccayā hetupaccayā samanantarapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*)

Sahajātapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|--------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 17 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1... <i>pe</i> ... | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-M 1 | |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> . . . | Na-Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 5 |

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ.*

Āññamaññapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|--------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-U 1 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-V 7 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-Āh 1... <i>pe</i> ... | No-Vg 1 |

Aññamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|---------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-U 1 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pa 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-V 7 | No-Vg 1 |

Aññamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7 . . . *sankhittaṇ*.

Nissayapaccayā

Na-H 4.

Nissayapaccayā yathā saha-jātapaccayā.

Upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 4 . . . *ārammaṇasadisayā*.

Purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------|-----------------------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-Jh 1 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-K 7 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Pa 7 | Na-V 7 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |

Purejātapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . .

Āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|--------|---------------------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 7 | Na-M 1 ¹ |
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-V 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 7 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-V 7 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7² . . . *sankhittaṇ*.

Āsevanapaccayā hetu-, purejāta-, kamma-, āhāra-paccayā . . .
sankhittaṇ . . . *avigatapaccayā*

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Kammapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|-----------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

¹ K. *has* tiṇi.

² K. *omits*.

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------------------------|---------|----------|---------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 4 | No-Vg 5 |
| ... <i>sankhittaṇ</i> ... | Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 | |
| ... <i>sankhittaṇ</i> ... | | | |

Vipākapaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------------|---------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-Vpp 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-Añ 1 | Na-Jh 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... | No-Vg 1 |

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-Vpp 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-Añ 1 | Na-Sp 1 | No-Vg 1 |

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ... *pe* ... *sankhittaṇ* ... purejātapaccayā

| | |
|---------|---------------------------|
| Na-Pa 1 | Na-Ās 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... |
|---------|---------------------------|

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā ... *sankhittaṇ* ... purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā āhārapaccayā ... *sankhittaṇ* ... avigatapaccayā

| | |
|---------|---------------------------|
| Na-Pa 1 | Na-Ās 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... |
|---------|---------------------------|

Āhārapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-V 17 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-I 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|---------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 |
| ... <i>sankhittaṇ</i> ... | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-V 17 | | |
| ... <i>sankhittaṇ</i> ... | | |

Indriyapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-M 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-Sp 5 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-V 17 | | |

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

... *sankhittaṇ* ...

Jhānapaccayā

| | | |
|-----------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-M 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Sp 5 | No-Vg 5 |

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .**Maggapaccayā**

| | | | |
|--------|---------|----------|---------|
| Na-H 3 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 | |

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayāNa-Ā 5 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .Sampayuttapaccayā . . . *ārammaṇapaccaya-saḍisaṇ*.**Vippayuttapaccayā**

| | | | |
|---------|----------|----------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 5 | Na-V 17 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 5 | Na-K 7 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-V 17 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------|--------|
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-K 7 |
| Na-Pu 1 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-V 7 |

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-P 7 Na-Ās 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ*. . . *purejāta-, kamma-, vipaka-paccayā*

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Vip̄payuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthipaccayā . . . saha-jātapaccaya-sadisaṇ.

Natthipaccayā } ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaṇ.
Vigatapaccayā }

Avigatapaccayā saha-jātapaccaya-sadisaṇ.
Paccayavāre anulomapaccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā [Paccanīyānulomaṇ.]

| | | | |
|---------------------------|------|------|----------------------------|
| Ā 4 | Ās 4 | Āh 4 | M 3 |
| A 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | K 4 | I 4 | Sp 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| Pu 4 | V 1 | Jh 4 | Avg 4 |

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|---------------------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamañ-
ñapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|---------------------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 | |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamañ-
ñapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-kamma-paccayā

| | | | | |
|------|-----|------|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Āh 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|-----|------|------|--------|

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākapaccayā
na-āhārapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------|-----|------|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | At 1 | Vg 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|-----|------|------|--------|

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākā-, na-
āhāra-, na-indriyapaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* no-vigatapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|-----|------|--------|

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----------|-----------------|-------|
| H 5 | Añ 1 | <i>pe</i> . . . | At 5 |
| A 5 | N 5 | M 5 | Avg 5 |
| Sj 5 | K 5 . . . | Vpp 5 | |

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------|---------------------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| An 1 | K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | | |
|------------------|------|------------|--------|
| H 17 | U 7 | Āh 17 | Nat 7 |
| Ā 7 | Ās 7 | ... pe ... | Vg 7 |
| An 7 ... pe ... | K 17 | At 17 | Avg 17 |
| N 7 ¹ | V 1 | | |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------------|------|-----------------|-------|
| Ā 4 | Ās 4 | I 4 | |
| An 4 | K 4 | Jh 4 | |
| ... pe ... | V 1 | M 3 | |
| Pu 4 | Āh 4 | Sp 4 ... pe ... | Avg 4 |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 ... *sankhittaṇ* ... Avg 1.

Na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā, na-aññamaññapaccayā, na-upanissayapaccayā

na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-----------------|-------|
| H 7 | Sj 7 | K 7 | Vpp 5 |
| Ā 3 | Añ 3 | V 1 | At 3 |
| A 7 | N 7 | Āh 7 ... pe ... | Vg 3 |
| An 3 | U 3 | M 7 | Avg 7 |
| S 3 | Ās 3 | Sp 3 | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|-----------------|------|------|-----------------|
| Ā 2 | K 2 | Jh 2 | Vpp 1 |
| An 2 ... pe ... | V 1 | M 1 | At 2 ... pe ... |
| U 2 | Āh 2 | Sp 2 | Avg 2 |
| Ās 1 | I 2 | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 ... *sankhittaṇ* ... Avg 1.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----------------|------------------|--------|
| H 17 | Sj 7 | K 17 | Nat 17 |
| Ā 7 | Añ 7 ... pe ... | V 1 | Vg 7 |
| A 17 | Pu 7 | Āh 17 ... pe ... | Avg 17 |
| An 7 | Ās 7 | At 17 | |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------------|-----------------|-----------------|--|
| Ā 4 | Ās 4 ... pe ... | Sp 4 ... pe ... | |
| An ... pe ... | Jh 4 | Avg 4 | |
| Pu 4 | M 3 | | |

¹ B. *has sattarasa*.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇā paccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | | | | |
|------|-------|-------|-------|--------|--------|
| H 17 | S 7 | U 7 | Āh 7 | Sp 7 | Nat 7 |
| Ā 7 | Sj 17 | Pu 17 | I 17 | Vpp 17 | Vg 7 |
| A 17 | Añ 7 | K 17 | Jh 17 | At 17 | Avg 17 |
| An 7 | N 17 | V 1 | M 17 | | |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------------------|------|------|-----------------------|
| Ā 4 | K 4 | I 4 | Sp 4 |
| An 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | V 1 | Jh 4 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| Pu 4 | Āh 4 | M 3 | Avg 4 |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-kammappaccayā

| | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|-------|
| K 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Ās 7 | Avg 7 |
| Pu 7 | Āh 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | |

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------------------|------|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| Ā 1 | Pu 1 | Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Sp 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| An 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Ās 1 | Jh 1 | Avg 1 |

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|------|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | Āh 1 | Avg 1 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------|-------|-----------------------------|--------|--------|
| H 17 | Sj 17 | Pu 7 | M 17 | Nat 7 |
| Ā 7 | Añ 7 | Ās 7 | Sp 7 | Vg 7 |
| A 17 | N 17 | K 17 | Vpp 17 | Avg 17 |
| S 7 | U 7 | Āh 17 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | At 17 | |

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------|------|------|------|------|-----------------------|
| Ā 4 | Pu 4 | K 4 | I 4 | M 3 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| An 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Ās 4 | Āh 4 | Jh 4 | Sp 4 | Avg 4 |

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | Āh 1 | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | I 1 | | |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | I 1 | Avg 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 | At 1 | |

... sankhittāṇ ...

Na-indriyapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Āh 1 | Avg 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 | At 1 | |

... sankhittāṇ ...

Na-jhānapaccayā

| | | |
|-----------------|----------------|-------|
| Ā 1 | Pu 1 | Avg 1 |
| An 1 ... pe ... | K 1 ... pe ... | |

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Āh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 | I 1 | Avg 1 |

Na-maggapaccayā

| | | | |
|-----------------|------|----------------|-----------------|
| Ā 1 | Pu 1 | K 1 ... pe ... | Sp 1 ... pe ... |
| An 1 ... pe ... | Ās 1 | Jh 1 | Avg 1 |

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|------|----------------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 ... pe ... | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | Jh 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | Vpp 1 | |

... sankhittāṇ ...

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-----------------|-------|
| H 5 | Añ 1 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| A 5 | N 5 | Āh 5 ... pe ... | At 5 |
| Sj 5 | K 5 | M 5 | Avg 5 |

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1 ... sankhittāṇ ... Avg 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | |
|----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| H 3 ... pe ... | Ās 3 ... pe ... | At 3 ... pe ... |
| U 3 | Sp 3 | Avg 3 |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | | | |
|-----------------|------|------|------|------|-----------------|
| Ā 2 | U 2 | I 2 | K 2 | M 1 | At 2 ... pe ... |
| An 2 ... pe ... | Ās 1 | Āh 2 | Jh 2 | Sp 2 | Avg 2 |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Āh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 | I 1 | Avg 1 |

... sankhittāṇ ...

No-natthipaccayā }
 No-vigatapaccayā¹ } *na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.*

Paccayavāre paccanīyānulomaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Paccayavāro.

[NISSAYAVĀRO

Anulomaṇ.]

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe nissāya eko khandho; dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . .; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya

¹ So B. and K.

tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ, tayo . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuṇ nissāya khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā; tayo mahābhūte nissāya ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ; dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ. Vatthuṇ nissāya vipākāvyākata kiriyāvyākata khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya akusalā khandhā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(ix, e) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, e) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

| | | | | |
|-------|-------|------|----------------------|--------|
| H 17 | Sj 17 | Pu 7 | Āh 17 . . . pe . . . | At 17 |
| Ā 7 | Añ 7 | Ās 7 | M 17 | Nat 7 |
| A 17 | N 17 | K 17 | Sp 7 | Vg 17 |
| An 17 | U 7 | V 1 | Vpp 17 | Avg 17 |
| S 7 | | | | |

Nissayavāre anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[*Paccanīyaṃ.*]

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammañ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato khandhe nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammañ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukavipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhe . . .

Ahetukaṭṭhisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissāya tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuṃ nissāya khandhā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā, mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ. Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ nissāya cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ nissāya kāyaviññāṇaṇ.

Vatthuṇ¹ nissāya ahetukavipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ
khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppaj-
jati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ² nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato
moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo
dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuṇ
ca nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

| | | | |
|---------|----------|------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 17 | | |

Nissayavārassa paccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 7 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 17 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Nissayavārassa anulomapaccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[Paccanīyānulomaṇ.]

Na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------------------|------|------|---------------------|
| Ā 4 | Ās 4 | Āh 4 | M 3 |
| An 4 . . . pe . . . | K 4 | I 4 | Sp 4 . . . pe . . . |
| Pu 4 | V 1 | Jh 4 | Av 4 |

Nissayavāre paccanīyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Paccayattaṇ nāma nissayattaṇ, nissayattaṇ nāma paccayattaṇ.³

Nissayavāro.

¹ K. Pasādavatthuṇ. ² K. Khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca . . .

³ K. paccayatthaṇ, nissayatthaṇ.

[SAṂSAṬṬHAVĀRO
Anulomaṇ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe saṃsaṭṭho eko khandho; dve khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā dve khandhā.

(viii, b) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo . . .; dve khandhe . . .

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Viriṇyākāvyākataṇ kiriṇyāvyaṇkataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisaṇdhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . dve khandhā.

2, 3.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā. . . adhipatipaccayā.

Paṭisaṇdhikkhaṇe natthi.

. . . *anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā, sahaṇjātapaccayā, añṇamañṇapaccayā, nissayapaccayā, upanissayapaccayā : sabbāṇi padāṇi hetumūlasadisāṇi.*

10.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vatthūṇ purejātapaccayā.

(viii, b) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthūṇ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho avyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsatthā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

12.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho . . . pe . . .*

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . . pe . . .*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho avyākato dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsatthā . . . pe . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammappaccayā . . .*

14.

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho . . . pe . . .*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākappaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ . . . pe . . .

15-19.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho kusalo dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā . . . indriyapaccayā . . . jhānapaccayā . . . maggappaccayā . . . sampayuttapaccayā :—imāni padāni hetupaccayasadisāni.*

20.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsatthā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe saṅsatthā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

21-24.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthippaccayā . . . natthippaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā . . . (hetupaccaya-sadisāṇ).*

H 3 . . . pe . . .
Pu 3

Ās 3 . . . pe . . .
Avg 3

Hetupaccayā

Ā 3 . . . hetumūlakaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

Āsevanapaccayā

H 3 . . . pe . . . K 3 Avg 3
Pu 3 Āh 3 . . . pe . . .

Vipākāpaccayā

H 1 . . . pe . . . K 1 Avg 1
Pu 1 Āh 1 . . . pe . . .

Saṃsaṭṭhavāre anulomaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

[Paccanīyaṃ].

Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe saṃsaṭṭhe vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṃ vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetuka paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

3-10.

Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-purejātapaccayā.

Arūpe¹ kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā dve khandhā.

(viii) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ . . .*

(ix) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ . . .*

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājātapaccayā . . . (tīṇi) . . . na-āsevanapaccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

¹ B. Āruppe.

13.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-kammaṇaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe saṅsaṭṭhā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammaṇaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe saṅsaṭṭhā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-kammaṇaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākate khandhe saṅsaṭṭhā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho . . . Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho . . . Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākaṇaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākatan ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . .

Saṅsaṭṭhavāre paccanīyavibhange na-kamme ca na-vipāke ca 'paṭisandhi' natthi. Avasesesu sabbattha atthi.

17.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-jhānapaccayā.

Pañcaviññāṇasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

18.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-maggapaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .

20.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

Arūpe¹ kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

¹ B. Āruppe.

Arūpe¹ akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̥thā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṇsat̥tho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.

Arūpe¹ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̥thā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Na-vippayutte 'paṭisandhi' nat̥thi.

| | | |
|------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | | |

Na-hetupaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-A 2 | Na-V 2 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Pu 2 . . . pe . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-Pu 2 . . . pe . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-V 2 | Na-M 1 | |

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------|----------------------|----------|
| Na-Pa 2 . . . pe . . . | Na-Jh 1 ² | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-V 2 | Na-M 1 | |

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āse-
vana-paccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------------------|--------|-----------|
| Na-K 1 | Na-V 1 ³ | Na-M 1 | Na-Vpp 2. |
|--------|---------------------|--------|-----------|

Na-hetupaccayā . . . (as before, adding) na-kammappaccayā

| | | |
|--------|--------|-----------|
| Na-V 1 | Na-M 1 | Na-Vpp 1. |
|--------|--------|-----------|

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-kamma- na-vipāka- na-
maggapaccayā

Na-Vpp 1.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Pu 2 | Na-Ās 2 | Na-V 2 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Pa 2 | Na-K 1 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

¹ B. Āruppe.

² B. omits.

³ B. has dve.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|--------|----------|
| Na-A 2 | Na-Ās 2 | Na-V 2 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-Pa 2 | Na-K 1 | Na-M 1 | |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pā 2 | Na-Jh 1 |
| Na-A 2 | Na-K 1 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Pu 2 | Na-V 2 | Na-Vpp 2 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-kammapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Ās 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|--------|----------|
| Na-A 1 | Na-Pa 1 | Na-V 1 | Na-Vpp 1 |
| Na-Pu 1 | Na-Ās 1 | Na-M 1 | |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Ās 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-paccayā

Na-K 1 Na-M 1.

Na-jhānapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|---------|--------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Pa 1 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 1 | Na-Ās 1 | |

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-paccayā

Na-M 1.

Na-maggapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Pu 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Jh 1 |
| Na-A 1 | Na-V 1 | Na-Vpp 1 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|--------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 2 Na-M 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, . . .
na-vipāka-paccayā

Na-M 1. Paccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā [Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.]

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇa-, adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-Ās 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . purejātā-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above, adding*) kammappaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above*,¹ *adding*) vipākappaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . purejātapaccayā kamma-, vipākā-
āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatappaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Jh 1 Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 3 Na-V 3 Na-M 1

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . anantarapac-
cayā . . . *pe* . . . upanissayapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakāṇ vitthāretabbāṇ*).

¹ Omitting āsevanapaccayā.

Purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|---------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pa 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Jh 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 |

Purejātapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-V 3 . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> . . . |
|--------|-------------------------------|--------------------------------------|

Āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|--------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> . . . | | |

Kammapaccayā

| | | | | |
|--------|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Ās 3 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 | |

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

| |
|--------------------------------------|
| Na-A 3 . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> . . . |
|--------------------------------------|

Vipākapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Pu 1 | Na-Ās 1 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 1 | Na-Pa 1 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 1 |

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā

| |
|--------------------------------------|
| Na-A 1 . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> . . . |
|--------------------------------------|

Āhārapaccayā

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-------------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 | |
| . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | | | |

Indriyapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 | |

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

| |
|--------------------------------------|
| Na-A 3 . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> . . . |
|--------------------------------------|

Jhānapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

| |
|--------------------------------------|
| Na-A 3 . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> . . . |
|--------------------------------------|

Maggapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | |

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Sampayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 | |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Vippayuttapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|---------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Jh 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 1 | Na-M 1 |

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-paccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra- . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-As 1.

Atthipaccayā

Natthipaccayā

Vigatapaccayā

Avigatapaccayā

} *yathā na-ārammaṇamūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

Anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā

[*Paccaniyānulomaṇ.*]

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------|------|-----|------|------|----------------------------|
| Ā 2 | Pu 2 | K 2 | Āh 2 | Jh 2 | Sp 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| An 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | As 2 | V 1 | I 2 | M 1 | Avg 2 |

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

Ā 2 . . . *sankhittaṇ, sabbattha dve.*

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | | |
|---------------------|------|------|-------|----------------|
| Ā 2 | Ās 1 | Āh 2 | M 1 | At 2 |
| An 2 . . . pe . . . | K 2 | I 2 | Sp 1 | . . . pe . . . |
| U 2 | V 1 | Jh 2 | Vpp 1 | Avg 2 |

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-, na-kamma-paccayā

| | | | | |
|---------------------|------|------|----------------------------|--|
| Ā 1 | U 1 | I 1 | Sp 1 | |
| An 1 . . . pe . . . | Āh 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 . . . sabbattha ekaṇ. | |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . (as above, adding) na-vipākapaccayā na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | | | |
|---------------------|------|------|---------------------|--|
| Ā 1 | U 1 | I 1 | Sp 1 | |
| An 1 . . . pe . . . | Āh 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 . . . pe . . . | |

(Na-vipākaṇ na-maggaṇ na-vippayuttaṇ na-kammapaccaya-sadisāṇ.¹)

Na-adhipatipaccayā

| | |
|-----|-----------------------------------|
| H 3 | Ā 3 . . . sankhittaṇ . . . Avg 3. |
|-----|-----------------------------------|

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| |
|-----------------------------------|
| Ā 2 . . . sankhittaṇ . . . Avg 2. |
|-----------------------------------|

(Adhipatimūlakaṇ na-hetumhi t̥hitena na-hetumūlaka-sadisāṇ katabbaṇ.)

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|----------------------------|------|------------------|
| H 3 | Ās 3 | V 1 ² |
| Ā 3 . . . sankhittaṇ . . . | K 3 | |

(Sabbāni padāni vitthāretabbāni. Imāni alikhītesu padesu tiṇi pañhā. Na-purejātamūlake na-hetuyā t̥hitena āsevane ca magge ca eko pañho katabbo. Avasesāni na-hetupaccayasadisāni.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā paripunnṇaṇ na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisāṇ.)

Na-kammapaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------|---------------------|-------|
| H 3 . . . pe . . . | Ās 3 | Avg 3 |
| Pu 3 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | |

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | | |
|---------------------|------|------|---------------------|-------|
| Ā 1 | Pu 1 | Āh 1 | Jh 1 | Avg 1 |
| An 1 . . . pe . . . | Ās 1 | I 1 | Sp 1 . . . pe . . . | |

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | | |
|---------------------|------|------|---------------------|-------|
| Ā 1 | U 1 | I 1 | Sp 1 | Avg 1 |
| An 1 . . . pe . . . | Āh 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 . . . pe . . . | |

(Avasesāni padāni etena upāyena vitthāretabbāni.)

¹ Sic B. and K.

² K. tiṇi.

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 3 . . . sankhittaṃ . . . Avg 3.

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Ā 2 U 2 K 2 I 2 M 1 At 2
An 2 . . . pe . . . Ās 1 Āh 2 Jh 2 Sp 1 Avg 2

(Na-vipākamūlakaṃ imaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ. Avasesāni yathā
hetumūlakaṃ.)¹

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1 Pu 1 I 1 Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . . K 1 . . . pe . . . Sp 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-
na-magga-paccayā

Ā 1 An 1 . . . pe . . . (as in foregoing).

Na-maggapaccayā

Ā 1 Pu 1 K 1 . . . pe . . . Sp 1 . . . pe . . .
An 1 . . . pe . . . Ās 1 Jh 1 Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Ā 1 U 1 Jh 1 Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . . K 1 . . . pe . . . Sp 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittaṃ . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3 . . . pe . . . Ās 3 . . . pe . . . At 3 . . . pe . . .
U 3 Sp 3 Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2 U 2 K 2 I 2 M 1 At 2 . . . pe . . .
An 2 . . . pe . . . Ās 2 Āh 2 Jh 2 Sp 2 Avg 2

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pac-
chājāta-paccayā, na-āsevanamūlakaṃ pi na-hetumūlaka-sadisāṇaṃ.

Na-kammapaccayā na-vipākapaccayā imāni tīṇi mūlāni ekasadisāni:—

Ā 1 U 1 I 1 Sp 1 Avg 1
S 1 . . . pe . . . Āh 1 Jh 1 At 1 . . . pe . . .

Paccanīyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Saṃsatthavāro.

¹ So B. and K B. inserts stop after the first word.

[SAMPAYUTTAVĀRO

Anulomaṇ.]

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto kusalo dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā, tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto avyākato dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā . . . (*sankhittaṇ*) . . .

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------------|
| H 3 . . . pe . . . | K 3 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | Sp 3 . . . pe . . . |
| Pu 3 | V 1 | M 3 | Avg 3 |
| Ās 3 | | | |

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[Paccanīyaṇ.]

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto akusalo dhammo uppañjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe sampayutto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

| | | |
|---------|------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 ¹ | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-Jh 1 | |

Paccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

¹ K. has dve.

Hetupaccayā [Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.]

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Anulomapaccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Na-hetupaccayā [Paccanīyānulanomaṃ.]

Ā 2 Pu 2 I 2 M 1 Avg 2

An 2 . . . pe . . . Ās 2 Jh 2 Sp 2 . . . pe . . .

Paccanīyānulanomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Sampayuttavāro.

*Sanṣatṭhattaṃ nāma sampayuttattaṃ ; sampayuttattaṃ nāma sanṣatṭhattaṃ.*¹

[Pañhavāro.]

1.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo hetu² taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo hetu cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo hetu-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

¹ K. °atthaṃ in both terms. See above, p. 100.

² B. reads *kusalā* hetū here and in all analogous sentences below; and omits taṃ.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā hetū¹ sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2.

Kusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyitvā,² uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ paccavekkhati; pubbe sucinṇāni paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuṃ paccavekkhanti, vodānaṃ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti; sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyaññānaṃ kusalaṃ cittasamangissa cittaṃ jānanti.

Ākāsaññāyatanakusalaṃ viññānaññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaṃ nevasaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā iddhiḍḍhaññānaṃ cetopariyaññānaṃ pubbenivāsānussatiññānaṃ yathākammūpagaññānaṃ anāga-taṃsaññānaṃ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi

¹ Here and below K. has hetu.

² K. reads throughout samādayitvā. In the Comy. S. and Bm. both ea d °diyitvā.

uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; pubbe sucinnāni assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, jhāne vippaṭisārassa domanassaṇ uppañjati.

Kusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnāni paccavekkhati, kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyañāṇena kusalaṇ cittaṇ samangissa cittaṇ jhānāti; sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, kusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppañjati; kusalaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppañjati.

Ākāsañāṇcāyatanakusalaṇ viññāṇaṇcāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaṇ nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataṇsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rāgaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppañjati; diṭṭhiṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati . . . pe . . . vicikicchāṇ ārabba vicikicchā uppañjati, diṭṭhi . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . diṭṭhi . . . domanassaṇ uppañjati; uddhaccaṇ ārabba uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, vicikicchā . . . domanassaṇ ārabba domanassaṇ uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati.

Akusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā pahinakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyañāṇena akusalaṇ cittaṇ samangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Akusalā khandhā cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataṇṣaṇñāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā pahīnakilese paccavekkhati, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānāti, akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyaññāṇena akusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānāti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti.

Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalā khandhā cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataṇṣaṇñāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā phalaṇ paccavekkhati, nibbānaṇ paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Arahā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, sotaṇ, ghānaṇ, jivhaṇ, kāyaṇ, rūpe, sadde, gandhe, rase, phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuṇ . . .

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇāti, cetopariyaññāṇena vipākāvyākatakiriyāvyākatacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānāti.

Ākāsānañcāyatanakiriyaṇ viññānañcāyatanakiriyaṇ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakiriyaṇ nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaṇ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rūpāyatanāṇ cakkhuviññāṇasse ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanāṇ cetoviññāṇassa, gandhāyatanāṇ ghānaviññāṇassa; rasāyatanāṇ jivhāviññāṇassa, phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākatā khandhā iddhividhaññāṇassa cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa anāgataṇṣaṇñāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā phalaṇ paccavekkhanti nibbānaṇ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anat-tato vipassanti, sotaṇ ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuṇ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇanti, cetopariya-ñānena vipākāvyākata-kiriyāvyākata-cittasamangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Avyākata khandhā iddhi-vidhañānassa cetopariyañānassa pubbenivāsānussatiñānassa anāgataṇsañānassa ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

Ayōkato . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Cakkhuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajja-ti, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . phoṭṭhabbe vatthuṇ . . .

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe assādeti abhinan-dati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati.

3.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . adhipati p.¹ paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇādhipati, (b) Sahajātādhipati.

(a) Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā uposathakammaṇ katvā taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭha-hitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, vodānaṇ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavek-khanti.

(b) Sahajātādhipati :—kusalādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ

¹ p. will henceforward represent paccayena.

katvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe sucinnāni garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. (b) Kusalādhīpati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Kusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Rāgaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati; diṭṭhiṇ garuṇ katvā . . . (as above) . . . (b) Akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Akusalādhīpati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

. . . (a, b):—(a) Arahā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. (b) Vipākavyākata kiriyāvyākata adhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Sekhā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Cakkhuṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ

katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuṇ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati.

4.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhānaṇ anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā,¹ nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa anantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Bhavangaṇ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaṇ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya phalasamāpattiyā.

5.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekkhānaṇ anulomaṇ¹ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā samanantara-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Bhavangaṇ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyāṇ phalasamāpattiyā samanantara-paccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa samanantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

6.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa saha-jātapaccayena paccayo; dve khandhā dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jāta-paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . (as above) dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . pe . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jāta-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo khandhā ekassa kandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca . . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo . . . (as above) cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . dve . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo . . . dve . . . kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Ekam mahābhūtaṃ tiṇṇaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . pe . . . dvinnāṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ, kaṭattā-rupānaṃ¹ upādārūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

¹ K. omits this term.

Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo . . . tayo dve . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo mahābhūtā ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Asañ-ñasattānaṇ ekaṇ . . . tiṇṇaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpānaṇ upādarūpānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . .

7.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa aññamaññap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . aññamaññap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . . pe . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . aññamaññap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ vatthussa ca aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . ; dve khandhā dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ vatthussa ca aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṇ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ aññamaññapac-

cayena paccayo; tayo mahābhūtā . . . ; dve mahābhūtā.
 . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
 . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

8.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayaṇ. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ nissayaṇpaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa . . . ; dve khandhā.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayaṇ. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ nissayaṇpaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa nissayaṇ. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayaṇpaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhā dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayaṇpaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayaṇ. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayaṇ. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayaṇpaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa nissayaṇ. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . . Tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhā dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayaṇ. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . . tayo khandhā . . . ; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ nissaya . . . [Khandhā vatthussa nissaya . . . vatthu khandhānaṇ nissaya . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ mahābhūtaṇaṇ nissaya.]¹ . . . Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ upāda-rūpānaṇ ca nissaya . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ . . . tiṇṇaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ nissaya . . . mahābhūtā kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ upādā rūpānaṇ ca nissaya . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuvīññānaṇ . . . Sotāyatanaṇ . . . Ghāṇāyatanaṇ . . . Jivhāyatanaṇ . . . Kāyāyatanaṇ kāya-vīññānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Vatthu vipakāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu akusalānaṇ . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tinnāṇ khandhānaṇ nissaya. . . . Tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhā ca vatthu ca dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ nissaya . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇaṇ rūpānaṇ nissaya. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇaṇ; . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . ; dve khandhā ca vatthu ca dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇaṇ rūpānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. omits bracketed sentences.

9.

Kusalo¹ dhammo kusalassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; pubbe suciññāni garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā, jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhaṇ gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti; vodānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti; sekhaṇ maggā vuṭṭhahitvā, maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti.

(b) Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya, dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti: jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ . . . maggaṇ . . . abhiññaṇ . . . samāpattiṇ uppādeti.

Sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati . . . (*as above*). Saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, paññā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa parikammaṇ paṭhamassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; dutiyassa jhānassa parikammaṇ dutiyassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; . . . (*so for tatiyaṇ and catutthaṇ jhānaṇ*).

Ākāsaṇāñcāyatanassa parikammaṇ ākāsaṇāñcāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo; . . . (*so for viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṇ, ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṇ*).

Paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ dutiyassa jhānassa . . . catutthassa jhānassa upanissap. paccayo. Catutthaṇ jhānaṇ ākāsaṇāñcāyatanassa, ākāsaṇāñcāyatanāṇ . . . *pe* . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo.

Dibbassa cakkhussa parikammaṇ dibbassa cakkhussa. Upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dibbāya sotadhātuyā parikammaṇ dibbāya sotadhātuyā, iddhividhañānassa parikam-

¹ K. Akusalo (*an uncorrected slip*).

maṇṇ iddhividhañāṇassa, cetopariyañāṇassa parikammaṇ cetopariyañāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa parikammaṇ pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa, yathākammupagañāṇassa parikammaṇ yathākammupagañāṇassa, anāgataṇsañāṇassa parikammaṇ anāgataṇsañāṇassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Dibbaṇ cakkhuṇ¹ dibbāya sotadhātuyā, dibbā sotadhatu² iddhividhañāṇassa, iddhividhañāṇaṇ cetopariyañāṇassa, cetopariyañāṇaṇ pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṇ yathākammupagañāṇassa, yathākammupagañāṇaṇ anāgataṇsañāṇassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa maggassa parikammaṇ paṭhamassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (so for the 2nd to 4th Paths.).

Paṭhamo maggo dutiyassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dutiiyo maggo tatiyassa, tatiyo maggo catutthassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ samāpattiṇ upāpenti uppannaṇ samāpajjanti sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Maggo sekhānaṇ atthapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidāya niruttapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ṭhānāṭhānakosallassa³ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ datvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe sucinnāni taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti; diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti. Sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti, diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti. Saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, paññā rāgassa, dosassa, mohassa, mānassa, diṭṭhiyā, patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. Dibbacakkhu.

² B. dibbasota°.

³ K. ṭhānaṭṭhāna°.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo. (a) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. (b) Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhānaṇ anulomaṇ¹ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. Silaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ . . . pe . . . Saddhā, silaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, paññā, kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalaṇ kammaṇ² vipākassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriyasamāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Maggo arahato atthapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidāya paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidāya ṭhānāṭhānakosallassa . . . Maggo phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo:—(a) Rāgaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati. Diṭṭhiṇ garuṇ katvā . . . rāgo uppajjati.³

(b) Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Rāgaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati, adinnaṇ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇati, pharusāṇ bhaṇati, samphaṇ pala-pati, sandhiṇ chindati, nillopaṇ harati, ekāgārikaṇ karoti, paripanthē tiṭṭhati, paradāraṇ gacchati, gāmaghātaṇ karoti, nigamaghātaṇ karoti, mātaraṇ jīvitaṇ voropeti, pitarāṇ jīvitaṇ voropeti, arahantaṇ jīvitaṇ voropeti, duṭṭhena cittaena tathāgatassa lohitaṇ uppādeti, sanghaṇ bhindati. Dosaṇ upanissāya . . . mohaṇ, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati . . . pe . . . sanghaṇ bhindati. Rāgo, doso,

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya.

² Cf. *Comy. hereon.*

³ B. *adds* diṭṭhi uppajjati.

moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Pānātipāto pānātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pānātipāto adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, pisuṇāvācāya, pharusavācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya vyāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Adinnādānaṇ adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa musāvādassa . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . micchādiṭṭhi pānātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . *cakkaṇ bandhittabbaṇ*.

Kāmesu micchācāro, musāvādo, pisuṇavācā, pharusavācā, samphappalāpo, abhijjhā, vyāpādo, micchādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo, micchādiṭṭhi pānātipātassa adinnādānassa . . . vyāpādassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Mātughātakammaṇ¹ mātughātakammasa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Matūghātakammaṇ pitughātakammasa² arahantaghātakammasa³ ruhiruppādakammasa sanghābhedakammasa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pitughātakammaṇ pitughātakammasa . . . *pe* . . . arahantaghātakammasa ruhiruppādakammasa sanghabhedakammasa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā mātughātakammasa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Arahantaghātakammaṇ . . . ruhiruppādakammaṇ . . . sanghabhedakammaṇ . . . niyatamicchādiṭṭhi niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Niyatamicchādiṭṭhi mātughātakammasa . . . arahantaghātakammasa ruhiruppādakammasa sanghabhedakammasa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaṇ kātabbaṇ*).

Akusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(c) Pakatūpanissayo:—rāgaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ uppādeti, maggaṇ . . . abhiññaṇ . . . samāpattiṇ uppādeti. *So for* dosaṇ, mohaṇ, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanāṇ. Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pānaṇ hantvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samā-

¹ B. reads °ghatikammaṇ here and in Comy.

² B. inserts upanissāya . . . *pe* . . .

³ °ghāti°.

diyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Adinnaṇ ādayitvā, musā bhaṇitvā, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇitvā, pharusaṇ bhaṇitvā, samphaṇ palapitvā, sandhiṇ chinditvā, nillopaṇ karitvā, ekāgārikaṇ karitvā, paripanthē thatvā, paradāraṇ gantvā, gāmaghātaṇ karitvā, nigamaghātaṇ karitvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti.

Mātaṇaṇ jīvita voropetvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; . . . *pe* . . . pitaraṇ jīvita voropetvā, arahantaṇ jīvita voropetvā, duṭṭhena cittaena tathāgatassa lohitaṇ uppādetvā, sanghaṇ bhinditvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati uposathakammaṇ karoti . . . *pe* . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa upanissayaṇ paccayo.

(b) Anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo. (b) Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa upanissayaṇ paccayena paccayo.

(c) Rāgaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti, paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. *So for* dosaṇ, mohaṇ, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanaṇ. Rāgo, doso, moso, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayaṇ paccayena paccayo. Akusalaṇ kammaṇ vipākassa upanissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . upanissayaṇ paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Arahā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa upanissayaṇ paccayena paccayo.

(b) Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ upanissayaṇ . . . Bhavangaṇ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . .

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayaṇ paccayena paccayo. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyikassa dukkhassa, kāyikassa sukhassa phalasamāpattiyā . . . *pe* . . . Utu kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . .

Bhojanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phala-samāpattiyā upanissaya . . . Senāsanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . . Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utu, bhojanaṇ, senāsanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā, phalasamāpatti kāyikassa sukhassa upanissaya. . . . Ara-hā kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriya-samāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utuṇ, bhojanaṇ, senāsanaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriya-samāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . upanissaya. paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Sekhā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotra-bhussa, vodānaṇ maggassa upanissaya. . . .

(b) Āvajjanā kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissaya . . . paccayo.

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utuṇ, bhojanaṇ, senāsanaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ . . . pe . . . samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ, kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utu, bhojanaṇ, senāsanaṇ saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissaya. . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa upanissaya. paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Cakkhuṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . pe . . . Rūpe . . . vatthuṇ . . . Vipākāvyākate kiriya-vyākate khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

(b) Āvajjanā akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissaya-paccayena paccayo.

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya pānaṇ hanati, adinnaṇ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇati, pharusāṇ bhaṇati, samphaṇ palapati; sandhiṇ chindati, nillopaṇ harati, ekā-gārikaṇ karoti, paripantho tiṭṭhati, paradāraṇ gacchati, gāma-ghātaṇ karoti, nigamaghātaṇ karoti; mātaraṇ, pīturaṇ,

arahantaṃ jīvitā voropeti, duṭṭhena cittena Tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeti, sanghaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utuṃ, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . sanghaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utuṃ, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

10.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa purejātap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, (b) vatthupurejātaṃ.

(a) Arahā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti. Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthu vipakāvyākatānaṃ kiriyāvyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, (b) vatthupurejātaṃ.

(a) Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthu aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇanti.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Cakkhuṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ, domanassaṃ uppajjati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

11.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa pacchājātap. paccayo.

Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa pacchājātap. paccayo.

Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā . . . (as above).

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . pacchājātap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

12.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ āsevana . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

13.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa kammap. paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ kammappaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātā, (b) nānākhanikā.

(a) Kusalā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ kammappaccayena paccayo.

(b) Nānākhanikā kusalā cetanā vipākānaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ kammappaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa kammappaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātā, (b) nānākhaṇikā.

(a) Akusalā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Akusalā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyaṃvyākatā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . . Cetanā vatthussa kammapaccayena paccayo.

14.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . vipākap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ vipākapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ vipāka . . . Khandhā vatthussa vipākapaccayena paccayo.

15.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ āhāra . . .

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhanānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ āhārap. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ āhārap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ āhārap.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākataṁ kiriyāvyākataṁ āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ āhāra . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṁ āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ āhāra. . . . Kabaḷinkāro¹ āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

16.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ indriyap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ indriya . . .

¹ B. Kabaḷi°; K. Kavaḷiṇ°.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . . Cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhuviññānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Sotindriyaṃ sotaviññānaṃ . . . kāyindriyaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā-rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

17.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānap. paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānap. paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatāni kiriyāvyākatāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

18.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . maggap. paccayo.

Kusalāni maggaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ maggapaccayena paccayo. . . . (Each sentence similar to those for Jhānapaccaya.)

19.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinaṇ khandhānaṇ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho . . . (as above).

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho . . . (as above).

20.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) pacchājātaṇ.

(a) Sahajātā kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Sahajātā akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) purejātaṇ, (c) pacchājātaṇ.

(a) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā khandhā kaṭattārūpānaṇ vippayutta. . . . Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṇ vippayutta . . .

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . vippayutta . . . sotāyatanaṇ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṇ kāyaviññā-

nassa vippayutta . . . vatthu vipākāvyākatānaṃ kiriyāvyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(c) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

21.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa, dve khandhā dvinnaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinnaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthip. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ, dve dvinnaṃ khandhānaṃ atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthi . . .

(b) Akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānā-

nañ ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ atthi . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) purejātaṇ, (c) pacchājātaṇ (1) āhāraṇ, (2) indriyaṇ.

(a) Sahajāto vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ atthi. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ atthi. . . . Khandhā vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaṇ atthi. Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ atthi. . . . Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ kaṭattā ca¹ rūpānaṇ upādārūpānañ ca atthipaccayena paccayo. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ atthi. . . . Mahābhūtā [cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ]² kaṭattā ca¹ rūpānaṇ upādārūpānañ ca atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Arahā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; soṭaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇāti.

Rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṇ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa atthi. . . . Cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa atthi. . . . Sotāyatanaṇ sotaviññāṇassa. . . . Kāyāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa atthi. . . . Vatthu vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

(c) Pacchājātā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā¹ purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Kabalīkaro³ āhāro imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Rūpajīvitindriyaṇ kaṭattā-rūpaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(b) Sekhā vā puthujjanā va cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato

¹ B. omits.

² B. omits bracketed clause.

³ B. Kabalīk°; K. Kavalīk°.

anattato vipassanti; sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passanti; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇanti. Vatthuṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(b) Purejātaṇ cakkhuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabbhā rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇ, domanassaṇ uppajjati; sotaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabbhā rāgo uppajjati . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Vatthuṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajāto kusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi . . . pe . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) pacchājātaṇ, (c) āhāraṇ, (d) indriyaṇ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthi. . . .

(b, c) Kusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . . .

(b, d) Kusalā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthi. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Sahajāto akusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . tayo khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca ekassa khandhassa . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a, b, c, d):—(a) Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthi. . . .

(b, c) Akusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . . .

(b, d) Akusalā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

22.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . natthip. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ natthipaccayena paccayo. . . . *San-khittaṇ . . . yathā anantarapaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

23.¹*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . vigatap. paccayo.*

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ vipākapaccayena paccayo. . . . *San-khittaṇ. Yathā anantarapaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

24.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . avigatap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ avigatapaccayena paccayo. . . . *Sankhittaṇ. Yathā atthipaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

Pañhāvārassa vibhango niṭṭhito.

[Gaṇanā

1. Hetumūlakaṇ.]

| | | | |
|------------------|------|------|--------|
| H 7 ² | Añ 3 | K 7 | Sp 3 |
| Ā 9 | N 13 | Vi 1 | Vpp 5 |
| A 10 | U 9 | Āh 7 | At 13 |
| An 7 | Pu 3 | I 7 | Nat 7 |
| S 7 | P 3 | Jh 7 | Vg 7 |
| Sj 9 | Ās 3 | M 7 | Avg 13 |

Hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|------|-------|
| H 4 ³ | N 7 | Jh 4 | Vpp 3 |
| Sj 7 | V 1 | M 4 | At 7 |
| Añ 3 | I 4 | Sp 3 | Avg 7 |

¹ K. omits section. ² Hetuyā, etc.; paccayas all in locative case.³ K. adds . . . ; B. does not.

Hetu-sahajāta-

| | |
|------------------------|-----------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 3 | N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4 |
| Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 2 |
| Añ N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 |
| N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-

| | |
|-------------------------|---------------------------|
| N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4 | N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 | N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Hetumūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

[Ārammaṇamūlakaṇ.]

| | | |
|------------------|-------|-------|
| A 7 ¹ | Pu 3 | At 3 |
| N 3 | Vpp 3 | Avg 3 |
| U 7 | | |

Ārammaṇa-

| | |
|-------------------|--------------------------|
| A-U ti 7 | A-U ti 7 |
| Pu-At-Avg ti 3 | A-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 3 | A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Adhipatipaccayā

[Adhipatimūlakaṇ.]

| | | |
|------------------|------|-------|
| H 4 ¹ | U 7 | M 7 |
| Ā 7 | Pu 1 | Sp 3 |
| Sj 7 | V 1 | Vpp 4 |
| Añ 3 | Āh 7 | At 8 |
| N 8 | I 7 | Avg 8 |

Adhipati-

| | |
|-------------------|-----------------------|
| At-Avg ti 8 | Ā-U ti 7 |
| N-At-Avg ti 8 | Ā-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4 | Ā-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1 |

¹ K. has here . . . ; B. has not.

Adhipati-sahajāta-

| | |
|--------------------------|----------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 7 | N-Vi-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 7 | N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ N-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-

| | |
|-------------------------|---------------------------|
| N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4 | N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 | N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Ananantarapaccayā

[Anantaramūlakaṇ.]

| | | |
|------------------|------|------|
| S 7 ¹ | Ās 3 | N 7 |
| U 7 | K 1 | Vg 7 |

Anantara-samanantara-

| | | |
|---------------|------------------|-----------------|
| U-Nat-Vg ti 7 | U-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3 | U-K-At-Vg ti 1. |
|---------------|------------------|-----------------|

Samanantarapaccayā

[Samanantaramūlakaṇ.]

| | | |
|-----|------|-------|
| A 7 | Ās 3 | Nat 7 |
| U 7 | K 1 | Vg 7 |

Samanantara-anantara . . . (as in foregoing section).

Sahajātapaccayā

[Sahajātamūlakaṇ.]

| | | |
|------------------|------|-------|
| H 7 ¹ | V 1 | Sp 3 |
| A 7 | Āh 7 | Vpp 3 |
| Añ 3 | I 7 | At 9 |
| N 9 | Jh 7 | Avg 9 |
| K 7 | M 7 | |

Sahajāta-

| | |
|---------------------|------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 9 | N-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ N-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

¹ K. has . . . ; B. has not.

Aññamañña-paccayā [*Aññamaññamūlakaṇ.*]

| | | |
|-----|---------------------|-------|
| H 3 | K 3 | Vpp 1 |
| A 3 | V 1 | At 3 |
| S 3 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | Avg 3 |
| N 3 | Sp 3 | |

Aññamañña-sahajāta-

| | |
|-------------------|------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-At-Avg 1 |
| N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Sp-At-Avg 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-Vpp-At-Avg 1 |

Nissayapaccayā [*Nissayamūlakaṇ.*]

| | | | |
|-----|------|---------------------|--------|
| H 7 | Añ 3 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| Ā 3 | U 1 | Āh 7 . . . pe . . . | At 13 |
| A 8 | Pu 3 | M 7 | Avg 13 |
| S 9 | K 7 | Sp 3 | |

Nissaya-

| | |
|-------------------|--------------------------|
| At-Avg ti 13 | N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| A-At-Avg ti 8 | Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| I-At-Avg ti 7 | Ā-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Vpp-At-Avg ti 5 | Ā-A-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| A-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4 | Pu-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Nissaya-sahajāta-

| | |
|--------------------|----------------------|
| At-Avg ti 9 | V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Vpp-At-Avg-ti 1 | Añ-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | |

Upanissayapaccayā [*Upanissayamūlakaṇ.*]

| | | |
|--------------------|-------|-------|
| Ā 7 . . . pe . . . | Ās 3 | Nat 7 |
| S 7 | K 2 | Vg 7 |
| N 1 | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| Pu 1 | At 1] | |

Upanissaya-

| | |
|-----------------------|---------------------|
| Ā-A ti 7 | An-S-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3 |
| Ā-A-Pu-At-Avg 1 | K ti 2 |
| Ā-A-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1 | An-S-K-At-Vg ti 1 |
| An-S-Nat-Vg ti 7 | |

Purejātapaccayā [Purejātamūlakāṇ.]

| | | | |
|-----|-----|-------|-------|
| Ā 3 | N 3 | I 1 | At 3 |
| A 1 | U 1 | Vpp 3 | Avg 3 |

Purejāta-

| | |
|---------------------|-------------------------|
| At-Avg ti 3 | Ā-A-U-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | Ā-A-N-U-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Ā-At-Avg ti 3 | N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Ā-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | |

Pacchājātapaccayā [Pacchājātamūlakāṇ.]

| | | |
|-------|------|-------|
| Vpp 3 | At 3 | Avg 3 |
|-------|------|-------|

Pacchājāta-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3.

Āsevanapaccayā [Āsevanamūlakāṇ.]

| | | |
|------|-------|------|
| An 3 | U 3 | Vg 3 |
| S 3 | Nat 3 | |

Āsevana-An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 3.

[Kammamūlakāṇ.]

| | | | |
|------|------------------|-------|-------|
| An 1 | N 7 | Sp 3 | Nat 1 |
| S 1 | U 2 | Vpp 3 | Vg 1 |
| Sj 7 | V 1 ¹ | At 7 | Avg 7 |
| Añ 3 | Āh 7 | | |

Kamma-

Upanissayan ti 2 An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 1.

Kamma-sahajāta-

| | |
|--|---------------------------|
| Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7} | Añ-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Āh-[Sp] ² -At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Vipākapaccayā [Vipākamūlakāṇ.]

| | | | |
|------|------|---------------------|-------|
| H 1 | Añ 1 | Āh 1 . . . pe . . . | At 1 |
| A 1 | N 1 | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| Sj 1 | K 1 | | |

¹ K. has satta (7). Comy. does not specify.

² K. omits.

Vipāka-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Āhārapaccayā

[Āhāramūlakaṇ.]

A 7

N 7

I 7

At 7

Sj 7

K 7

Sp 3

Avg 7

Añ 3

V 1¹

Vpp 3

Āhāra-At-Avg ti 7.

Āhāra-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7

Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3

Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

N-K-At-Avg ti 7

Añ-N-K-At-Avg ti 3

Añ-N-K-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-K-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-K-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

N-I-At-Avg ti 7

Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3

Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Āhārādhipati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 7

Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriyapaccayā

[Indriyamūlakaṇ.]

H 4

N 7

Jh 7

Vpp 3

A 7

Pu 1

M 7

At 7

Sj 7

V 1

Sp 3

Avg 7

Añ 3]

Āh 7

Indriya-At-Avg ti 7

Indriya-N-At-Avg ti 7

Indriya-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

Indriya-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

¹ K. satta.

Indriya-sahajāta-

| | |
|--------------------------|-----------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 7 | N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-M-At-Avg ti 7 | N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1 | N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7 |
| N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7 | N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Indriyādhipati-sahajāta-

| | |
|---------------------------|-------------------------|
| N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7 | N-M-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Indriya-hetu-sahajāta-

| | |
|-----------------------|--------------------------|
| N-M-At-Avg ti 4 | Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 | N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1 | |

Indriya-hetādhipati-sahajāta-

| | |
|-----------------------|-------------------------|
| N-M-At-Avg ti 4 | N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 | N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Jhānapaccayā

[Jhānamūlakaj.]

| | | | |
|------|-----|-------|-------|
| Sj 7 | V 1 | Sp 3 | At 7 |
| Añ 3 | I 7 | Vpp 3 | Avg 7 |
| N 7 | M 7 | | |

Jhāna-sahajāta-

| | |
|--------------------------|----------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 7 | Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | An-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-At-Avg ti 7 | Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3 | N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 | N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg 1 | Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-M-At-Avg ti 7 | Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

[Maggamūlakaj.]

Maggapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| H 4 | N 3 | Jh 7 | Vpp 3 |
| A 7 | V 1 | M 7 | At 7 |
| Sj 7 | I 7 | Sp 3 | Avg 7 |
| Añ 3 | | | |

Maggā-sahajāta-

| | |
|------------------------|--------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 7 | N-I-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

¹ K. omits.

Magga-sahajāta- (continued)

| | |
|---------------------------|-----------------------------|
| N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7 | N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Maggādhīpati-sahajāta-

| | |
|-----------------------|-------------------------|
| N-I-At-Avg ti 7 | N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Magga-hetu-sahajāta-

| | |
|-----------------------|--------------------------|
| N-I-At-Avg ti 4 | Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 | N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 | |

Magga-hetādhīpati-sahajāta-

| | |
|-----------------------|-------------------------|
| N-I-At-Avg ti 4 | N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 | N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Sampayuttapaccayā [Sampayuttamūlakaṇ.]

| | | | |
|------|------|---------------------|-------|
| H 3 | Añ 3 | V 1 | At 3 |
| A 3 | N 3 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | Avg 3 |
| Sj 3 | K 3 | M 3 | |

Sampayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-

At-Avg ti 3 V-At-Avg ti 1.

Vippayuttapaccayā [Vippayuttamūlakaṇ.]

| | | | |
|------|------|---------------------|-------|
| H 3 | Añ 1 | Pa 3 | M 3 |
| Ā 3 | N 5 | K 3 | At 5 |
| A 4 | U 1 | V 1 | Avg 5 |
| Sj 3 | Pu 3 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | |

Vippayutta-

| | |
|--------------------|------------------------|
| At-Avg ti 5 | Ā-A-N-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-At-Avg ti 5 | N-Pu-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| A-N-At-Avg ti 4 | Sj-N-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-I-At-Avg ti 3 | Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Pa-At-Avg ti 3 | Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3 | Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Ā-N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3 | |

[Atthimūlakaya.]

Atthipaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|---------------------|--------|
| H 7 | Añ 3 | Pa 3 | M 7 |
| Ā 3 | N 13 | K 3 | Sp 3 |
| A 8 | U 1 | V 1 | Vp 5 |
| Sj 9 | Pu 3 | Āh 7 . . . pe . . . | Avg 13 |

[Pakiṇṇakaya nāma imaya:—]

Atthi-

| | | |
|--------------|-------------------|------------------------|
| Avg ti 13 | Vp-Avg ti 5 | N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3 |
| N-Avg ti 13 | N-Vp-Avg ti 5 | Ā-Pu-Avg ti 3 |
| A-Avg ti 8 | A-N-Vp-Avg ti 4 | Ā-N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3 |
| A-N-Avg ti 8 | A-N-I-Vp-Avg ti 3 | Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti 1 |
| Āh-Avg ti 7 | Pa-Vp-Avg ti 3 | Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 1 |
| I-Avg ti 7 | Pu-Avg ti 3 | N-Pu-I-Vp-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-Avg ti 7 | | |

[Pakiṇṇakaya nāma imaya.]

Atthi-sahajāta-

| | | |
|------------------|------------------|--------------------|
| N-Avg ti 9 | Añ-N-Vp-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Avg ti 1 | N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vp-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1 |

[Natthimūlakaya.]

Natthipaccayā

| | | |
|------|-----|------|
| An 7 | U 7 | K 1 |
| S 7 | Ā 3 | Vg 7 |

Natthi-anantara-samantara-upanissaya-

| | | |
|---------|------------|------------|
| Vg ti 7 | Ās-Vg ti 3 | K-Vg ti 1. |
|---------|------------|------------|

[Vigatamūlakaya.]

Vigatapaccayā

| | | |
|------|------|-------|
| An 7 | U 7 | K 1 |
| S 7 | Ās 3 | Nat 7 |

Vigata-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-

| | | |
|----------|-------------|-------------|
| Nat ti 7 | Ās-Nat ti 3 | K-Nat ti 1. |
|----------|-------------|-------------|

[Avigatamūlakāṇ.]

| | | | |
|------|------|------|-------|
| H 7 | N 13 | V 1 | M 7 |
| Ā 3 | U 1 | Āh 7 | Sp 3 |
| A 8 | Pu 3 | I 7 | Vp 5 |
| Sj 9 | Pa 3 | Jh 7 | At 13 |
| Añ 3 | K 7 | | |

[Pakiṇṇakāṇ nāma :—]

Avigata-

| | | |
|-------------|----------------|-----------------------|
| At ti 13 | Vp-At ti 5 | N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3 |
| N-At ti 13 | N-Vp-At ti 5 | Ā-Pu-At ti 3 |
| A-At ti 8 | A-N-Vp-At ti 4 | Ā-N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3 |
| A-N-At ti 8 | N-I-Vp-At ti 3 | Ā-A-U-Pu-At ti 1 |
| Āh-At ti 7 | Pa-Vp-At ti 3 | Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-At ti 1 |
| I-At ti 7 | Pu-At ti 3 | N-Pu-I-Vp-At ti 1 |
| N-I-At ti 7 | | |

[Pakiṇṇakāṇ nāma :—]

Avigata-sahajāta-

| | | |
|-----------------|-----------------|-------------------|
| N-At ti 9 | N-Vp-At ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Sp-At ti 1 |
| Añ-N-At ti 3 | Añ-N-Vp-At ti 1 | N-V-Vp-At ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At ti 3 | N-V-At ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Vp-At ti 1 |

Pañhāvārassa anulomagapāṇā niṭṭhitā.

[Pañhāvārassa paccaniya-uddhāraṇ.¹]

Kusalo dhammo (a) kusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
sahajāta-
upanissaya- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (b) akusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
upanissaya- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (c) avyākatassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
[sahajāta-²]
upanissaya-
pacchājāta
kamma- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (d) kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jata-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo (a) akulassa dhammassa . . . (d) . . . (these correspond to (a)-(d) above, substituting kusalo for akusalo and v.r.).

¹ See below p. 191. Cf. Comy. hereon.² K. omits.

Avyākato dhammo (a) avyākatassa dhammassa

| | | | |
|---|-------------|---|--------------------|
| { | ārammaṇa- | } | paccayena paccayo. |
| | sahajāta- | | |
| | upanissaya- | | |
| | purejāta- | | |
| | pacchājāta- | | |
| | āhāra- | | |
| | kamma- | | |

Avyākato dhammo (b) kusalassa dhammassa

| | | |
|-------------|---|--------------------|
| ārammaṇa- | } | paccayena paccayo. |
| upanissaya- | | |
| purejāta- | | |

Avyākato dhammo (c) akusalassa dhammassa

(as for (b).)

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (a) . . .

sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ;
sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ, āhāraṇ, indriyaṇ (c) . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (a) . . .

(as for (c) above.)

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (c) . . .

(as for (c) above.)

Pañhāvārassa paccanīya-uddhāraṇ.¹

| | | | |
|-------------------------------------|------------------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-H ² 15 . . . pe . . . | Na-N 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 15 |
| Na-S 15 | Na-U 15 . . . pe . . . | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 15 |
| Na-Sj 11 | Na-M 15 | Na-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-Añ 11 | | | |

Na-hetupaccayā

Nā-Ā 15 . . . pe . . . Na-Sj 11 . . . pe . . . (continue as above).
Nā-S 15

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|----------|-------------------------|-----------|
| Na-A 15 | Na-Añ 11 | Na-Pa 15 . . . pe . . . | No-At 9 |
| Na-An 15 | Na-N 11 | Na-M 15 | No-Nat 15 |
| Na-S 15 | Na-U 13 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Vg 15 |
| Na-Sj 11 | Na-Pu 13 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Avg 9 |

¹ K. omits this title. Cf. *P.T.S. Pali Dicty.*: uddhāraṇ = 'synopsis' in *Dps.* v. 37; *SnA.* 237.

² All as before in the locative case.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-anan-
tarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|-------------------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-Sj 11 | Na-Pu 13 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 15 |
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Pa 13 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 15 |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Ās 15 . . . pe . . . | No-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-U 13 | Na-M 15 | | |

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-anan-
tarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajātapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|-------------------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Pu 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 11 |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 11 |
| Na-U 7 | Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . . | No-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |

As above, adding na-aññamaññapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|----------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-N 11 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 11 |
| Na-U 7 | Na-Ās 11 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 11 |
| Na-Pu 11 | . . . pe . . . | No-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |

As above, adding na-nissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|-------------------------|-----------|----------|
| Na-U 5 | Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . . | No-At 9 | No-Vg 11 |
| Na-Pu 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 11 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-Pa 9 | Na-Vpp 9 | | |

As above, adding na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|------------------------|----------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pu 5 | Na-Sp 5 | No-At 2 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Nat 5 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . . | | | |

As above, adding na-purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . . | No-At 2 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 | |

As above, adding na-pacchājātapaccayā

| | | |
|-----------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ās 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 3 |
| Na-K 1 | No-At 2 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-V 3 . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 3 | |

As above, adding na-āsevanapaccayā na-kammappaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------|-----------------------|---------|
| Na-V 1 | Na-Vpp 1 ¹ | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 1 | |

As above, adding na-vipākappaccayā na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|----------|---------|
| Na-M 1 | Na-Vpp 1 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-Sp 1 | No-Nat 1 | |

¹ K. has after this No-Atthiyā 1, No-Natthiyā, etc.

As above, adding na-maggapaccayā na-sampayuttapaccayā na-vippa-
yuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1

Na-Sp 1

No-Nat 1

Na-M 1

Na-Vpp 1

No-Vg 1

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetu-mūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā [2. *Na-Ārammaṇa.*]

Na-H 15

Na-Añ 11

Na-Pa 15 . . . *pe* . . .

No-At 9

Na-A 15

Na-N 11

Na-M 15

No-Nat 15

Na-An 15

Na-U 13

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 15

Na-S 15

Na-Pu 13

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

Na-Sj 11

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-
sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11

Na-Pa 9

No-At 9

Na-N 11

Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .

No-Nat 11

Na-U 7

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 11

Na-Pu 11

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

. . . *yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

Na-adhipatipaccayā, na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā
yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Na-sahajātapaccayā [6. *Na-sahajāta.*]

Na-H 11

Na-Pa 9

No-At 9

Na-Ā . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .

No-Nat 11

Na-S 11

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 11

Na-Añ 11 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

Na-Pu 11

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-arammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-U 7

Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .

(*omitting* Na-Sj)

Na-Pu 11

Na-Sp 11

Na-N 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Vpp 9 . . . (*as in preceding*).

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ.*

[7. Na-aññamañña.]

Na-aññamaññapaccayā

Na-H 11 . . . *pe* . . .

(omitting No. 7)

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . *pe* . . .

(as in preceding).

Na-aññamaññapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . *pe* . . .

(omitting No. 7)

Na-N 11

Na-U 7

Na-Pu 11 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . *pe* . . .

(as in preceding).

Na-annamannapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajāta-
paccayā

Na-N 11

Na-U 7

Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . *pe* . . .

(as in preceding).

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

[8. Na-nissaya.]

Na-nissayapaccayā

Na-H 11 . . . *pe* . . .

(omitting No. 8)

Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .

(finish as in preceding).

Na-nissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . *pe* . . .

(omitting No. 8)

Na-Añ 11

Na-U 5

Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . (as in preceding).

Na-nissaya paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā na-
upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5

Na-Pa 3

Na-Ās 5 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Sp 5

Na-Vpp 3

No-At 2

No-Nat 5

No-Vg 5

No-Avg 2

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

[9. Na-upanissaya.]

Na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 15

Na-Ā 13

Na-A 15

Na-An 15

Na-S 15

Na-Sj 11

Na-Añ 11

Na-N 11

Na-Pu 13

Na-Pa 15 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-M 15

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9

No-At 9

No-Nat 15

No-Vg 15

No-Avg 9

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|---------------------------|-----------------------|-----------|
| Na-A 13 | Na-Añ 7 | Na-M 13 | No-Nat 13 |
| Na-An 13 | Na-N 5 | Na-Sp 7 | No-Vg 13 |
| Na-S 13 | Na-Pu 9 | Na-Vpp 5 ¹ | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Sj 7 | Na-Pa 13... <i>pe</i> ... | No-At 2 | |

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------------------------------------|----------|
| Na-Añ 7 | Na-Ās 7... <i>pe</i> ... ² | No-Nat 7 |
| Na-N 5 | Na-Sp 7 | No-Vg 7 |
| Na-Pu 5 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Pa 5 | No-At 2 | |

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------------------------------------|--------------------|
| Na-N 5 | Na-Ās 7... <i>pe</i> ... ³ | No-At 2 . . . |
| Na-Pu 5 | Na-Sp 7 | (as in preceding). |
| Na-Pa 5 | Na-Vpp 3 | |

Na-upanissaya-paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pu 5 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ās 5... <i>pe</i> ... | No-At 2 | No-Avg 2 |

. . . *sankhittaṃ* . . .**Na-purejātapaccayā** [10. *Na-purejāta.*]

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 13... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 13... <i>pe</i> ... | No-At 9 |
| Na-S 13 | Na-M 13 | No-Nat 13 |
| Na-Sj 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Vg 13 |
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-N 11 | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|---------------------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-A 13 | Na-N 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 13 |
| Na-An 13 | Na-U 9 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 13 |
| Na-S 13 | Na-Pa 13... <i>pe</i> ... | No-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-M 13 | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|---------------------------|-----------|----------|
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 11 |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Ās 11... <i>pe</i> ... | No-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-U 5 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 11 | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------------|--|
| Na-U 5 | Na-Sp 11 | |
| Na-Pa 9 | Na-Vpp 9 | |
| Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-At 9... (as in preceding). | |

¹ K. Na-Sp 13, Na-Vpp 7.² K. omits No. 14; B. inserts.³ B. omits No. 13; K. inserts.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-Sp 5 | No-At 2 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ās 5 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Nat 5 | No-Avg 2 |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā [11. *Na-pacchājāta.*]

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-H 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-N 9 | Na-M 15 | No-Nat 15 |
| Na-S 15 | Na-U 15 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Vg 15 |
| Na-Sj 9 | Na-Pu 13 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Ās 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-At 9 | |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|--|
| Na-A 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-N 9 | Na-M 15 | |
| Na-S 15 | Na-U 13 | Na-Sp 11 | |
| Na-Sj 9 | Na-Pu 13 | Na-Vpp 9 . . . | |
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Ās 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | (as in preceding). | |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pu 3 | No-At 2 | No-Vg 3 |
| Na-Ās 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 3 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Vpp 3 | | |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā yathā hetupaccayā, evaṇ.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā [13. *Na-kamma.*]

| | | |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Pu 13 | Na-Vpp 9 |
| Na-S 15 | Na-Pa 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-At 9 |
| Na-Sj 11 | (omitting No. 13) | No-Nat 15 |
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-M 15 | No-Vg 15 |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-U 15 | | |

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------|----------|-------------------------|
| Na-A 15 | Na-Pu 13 | . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> |
| . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> | Na-Pa 15 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-U 13 | | |

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

| | | |
|----------|----------|-------------------------|
| Na-U 5 | Na-Pa 9 | . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> |
| Na-Pu 11 | Na-Ās 11 | No-Avg 9 |

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|-------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pu 5 | (omitting No. 13) | Na-Vpp 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-Pa 1 | Na-Sp 5 | No-At 5 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ās 5 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | | | |

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting No. 13) . . . No-Vg 1

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

[14. *Na-vipākappaccayā yathā hetumūlakaṇ, evaṇ.*]

15. *Na-āhāra.*

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 15 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Sj 11 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Pu 13

Na-S 15 Na-U 11 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15 Na-U 13 No-Avg 9

. . . *sankhittaṇ* *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11 Na-Pa 9 No-At 9

Na-N 11 Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . . No-Nat 11

Na-U 7 Na-Sp 11 No-Vg 11

Na-Pu 11 Na-Vpp 9 No-Avg 9

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-U 5 Na-V 5 Na-Vpp 3

Na-Pu 5 Na-I 3 No-At 2

Na-Pa 3 Na-Jh 5 No-Nat 5

Na-Ās 5 Na-M 5 No-Vg 5

Na-K 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Avg 2

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 3 Na-I 5 No-At 2 No-Vg 3

Na-K 1 Na-Jh 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Nat 3 No-Avg 2

Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-kammappaccayā

Na-V 1 Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

[16. *Na-indriya.*]

Na-indriyapaccayā

Na-H 15 Na-Ā 15 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . No-Vg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-U 13 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

| | | | |
|----------|--------------------------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-Āñ 11 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 11 |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 11 |
| Na-U 7 | (<i>omitting</i> No. 16) | No-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-Pu 11 | | | |

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|-----------------------------|
| Na-Pu 5 | Na-Ās 5 | Na-V 5 | . . . <i>kātabbaṇ</i> . . . |
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-K 5 | Na-Āh 3 | |

Na-purejātapaccayā¹ na-pacchājātapaccayā²

| | | |
|---------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ās 3 | Na-Jh 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 3 |
| Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 3 |
| Na-V 3 | No-At 2 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Āh 2 | | |

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . na-kammappaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|---------|
| Na-V 1 | Na-Vpp 1 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-Jh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 1 | |

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . na-vipākappaccayā na-jhānapaccayā . . . na-vippayuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

17, 18. *Na-jhānapaccayā, na-maggapaccayā, yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

19. *Na-sampayuttapaccayā yathā aññamūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

Na-vippayuttapaccayā [20. *Na-vippayutta.*]

Na-hetuyā 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* No. 20) . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | |
|------------------------------|--|
| Na-A 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Pu 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| Na-N 9 | (<i>omitting</i> No. 20) ³ |
| Na-U 5 | No-Avg 9 |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 3 Na-Pu 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9.

¹ *So both B. and K.*

² *K. omits.*

³ *K. also omits Na-kamme nava.*

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . .
mūlakaṇ sankhittaṇ . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-M 1 | No-At 2 | No-Vg 3 |
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 3 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Ās 3 | Na-Sp 3 | | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . .
mūlakaṇ sankhittaṇ . . . na-kammaṇapaccayā na-vipākaṇpaccayā na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

[21. *No-atthi.*]

No-atthipaccayā

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9 (*omitting* No. 21).

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-N 9 Na-U 2.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 2 Na-Pu 9 No-Avg 9.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *mūlakaṇ*
sankhittaṇ . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|-----------------------|
| Na-Pu 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 2 | No-Vg 2 |
| Na-Ās 2 | No-Nat 2 | No-Avg 2 ¹ |
| Na-V 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | | |

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *mūlakaṇ sankhittaṇ* . . . na-
 āsevanapaccayā na-vipākaṇpaccayā na-āhārapaccayā na-
 indriyapaccayā²

No-Avg 2.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . na-āsevana-
 paccayā na-vipākaṇpaccayā na-āhārapaccayā³ na-vipayutta-
 paccayā

No-Nat 2 No-Vg 2.⁴

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā⁵ no-vigatapaccayā

No-Avg 2.

[22. *No-natthi.*]

No-natthipaccayā

Na-H 15 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

¹ K. *omits.* ² K. *adds* na-vippayuttapaccayā no-vigatapaccayā.

³ B. *adds* na-indriya°. ⁴ B. *adds* No-Avg 2. ⁵ *Sic* B. and K.

23. *No-natthiyā ca no-avigate ca na-hetupaccaya-sadisay.*

No-avigatapaccayā [24. *No-avigata.*]

Na-H 9 Na-Ā 9 Na-A 9 No-Vg 9.

No-avigatapaccayā no-atthipaccayasadisay.

Pañhāvārassa paccaniya-gaṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Hetupaccayā [1. *Hetu na-*.]

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 7 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 7 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-S 7 | Na-M 7 | No-Nat 7 |
| Na-Añ 3 | Na-Sp 3 | No-Vg 7 |

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|--------------------------|---------------------------------------|-------------|
| Na-Ā 7 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 7 ... <i>pe</i> ... ¹ | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-S 7 | Na-M 7 | (as above). |
| Na-Añ 3 | Na-Sp 3 | |

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... | No-Nat 3 |
| Na-S 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 3 |

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|---------------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-M 3 | No-Nat 3 |
| Na-S 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 3 |
| Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... ² | | |

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... | No-Nat 3 |
| Na-S 3 | Na-Sp 3 | No-Vg 3 |
| Na-Añ 3 | | |

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 ³ | Na-Vpp 1 ³ | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-Añ 1 | | |

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|---------------------------------------|-----------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... | (omitting Na-V) | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Vpp 1 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... ² | | |

¹ K. *omits* na-kamme and na-āhāre.

² K. *omits* na-pacchājāte.

³ K. *omits*.

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . Na-U 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-S 1 No-Vg 1 (*omitting the Nos. named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-S 1, *etc.* (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4 . . . *pe* . . . Na-U 4 . . . *pe* . . .² Na-Vpp 2

Na-S 4 Na-Jh 4 No-Nat 4

Na-Añ 2¹ Na-Sp 2 No-Vg 4

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*)

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya-indriya-³magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe*⁴ . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya-vipāka - indriya - magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe*⁵ . . . (*omitting only the Paccayas named above*).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe*⁶ . . . (*omitting as before*).

¹ K. has cattāri, but cf. Comy. hereon.

² K. omits na-kamme.

³ K. omits, and in the locatives also, with B., hence the first omission is probably an error.

⁴ K. omits na-kamme.

⁵ K. omits na-vippayutte.

⁶ K. omits na-āhāre.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe¹ . . . (omitting as before).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | | |
|---------|-----------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 4 | Na-Añ 2 | Na-Sp 2 | No-Nat 4 |
| Na-An 4 | Na-U 4 . . . pe . . . | Na-Vpp 2 | No-Vg 4 |
| Na-S 4 | Na-Jh 4 | | |

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe² . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe³ . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetumūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā [2. Ārammaṇa na-.]

Na-H 9 Na-A 9 . . . pe . . . No-Avg 9 (omitting only No. 2).

Ārammaṇādhipati-upanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 3, 9).

Ārammaṇa-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 10, 21, 24).

¹ K. omits na-samanantare, but inserts na-magge.

² K. omits na-vippayutte and no-natthiyā.

³ K. omits na-upanissaye and no-natthiyā.

Ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe¹ . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 8, 10, 20, 21, 24).

Ārammaṇādhīpati-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 3, 9, 10, 21, 24).

Ārammaṇādhīpati-nissaya upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, etc.).

Ārammaṇamūlakaṇ nitthitaṇ.

[3. Adhipati na-.]

Adhipatipaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-------------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 10 | Na-Sj 7 | Na-Pu 10 . . . pe . . . | No-At 7 |
| Na-Ā 7 | Na-Añ 8 | Na-M 10 | No-Nat 10 |
| Na-A 10 | Na-N 7 | Na-Sp 8 | No-Vg 10 |
| Na-S 10 | Na-U 7 | Na-Vpp 7 | No-Avg 7 |

Adhipati-atthi avigatan ti

| | | | |
|--------|---------|-------------------------------------|-----------------------|
| Na-H 8 | Na-Sj 1 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Sp 4 |
| Na-Ā 7 | Na-Añ 4 | Na-Pa 8 | Na-Vpp 4 ³ |
| Na-A 8 | Na-N 1 | Na-Ās 8 ² . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 8 |
| Na-S 8 | Na-U 7 | Na-M 8 | No-Vg 8 |

Adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | | |
|--------|---------|-------------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 8 | Na-Sj 1 | Na-Pa 8 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Ā 7 | Na-Añ 4 | Na-Ās 8 ⁴ . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 8 |
| Na-A 8 | Na-U 7 | Na-M 8 | No-Vg 8 |
| Na-S 8 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Sp 4 ⁵ | |

Adhipati-nissaya vippayutta atthi-avigatan ti

| | | | |
|--------|---------|--------------------------------|--|
| Na-H 4 | Na-S 4 | Na-Pu 3 | |
| Na-Ā 3 | Na-Añ 4 | Na-Pa 4 . . . pe . . . | |
| Na-A 4 | Na-U 3 | No-Vg 4 (omitting 20, 21, 24). | |

Adhipati ārammaṇūpanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting 3, 2, 9).

Adhipati-ārammaṇūpanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting 3, 2, 9, 10, etc.⁶).

Adhipati-ārammaṇa-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting 3, 2, 8, etc.⁷).

¹ K. inserts na-vippayutte.

² K. omits.

³ K. has tñi.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ K. has 8.

⁶ K. also omits 15 and 20.

⁷ K. also omits 6.

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Na M 7

No-Nat 7

Na-Sp 3

Na-Vpp 3

No Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*¹).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati² - sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe*³ . . .

Na-Sp 3

No-Nat 7

Na-M 7

Na Vpp 3

No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - āhāra - indriya - sampayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*⁴).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - āhāra - indriya - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati - sahajāta - nissaya - vipāka - āhāra - indriya - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

¹ K. *omits* also 11.

² B. *omits* this group.

³ K. *omits* 5, and gives 3 for Na-U.

⁴ K. *omits* also 18 and 20.

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|---|-----------------------|----------|
| Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> ¹ . . . | Na-Sp 3 | No-Nat 7 |
| Na-Jh 7 | Na-Vpp 3 ² | No-Vg 7 |

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - indriya - magga - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*³).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya - indriya - magga - vippayutta - atthi - avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*)

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*⁴).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | | |
|--------|---|-----------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 4 | Na-Añ 2 | Na-Sp 2 ⁷ | No-Nat 4 |
| Na-A 4 | Na-U 4 . . . <i>pe</i> ⁵ . . . | Na-Vpp 2 ⁸ | No-Vg 4 |
| Na-S 4 | Na-Jh 4 ⁶ | | |

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - indriya - magga - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, *etc.*⁹).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga - vippayutta - atthi - avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka - indriya - magga - atthi - avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 7, *etc.*¹⁰).

¹ K. omits 2 and 5.

² K. omits.

³ K. omits also 2.

⁴ K. omits also 17.

⁵ Omitting 16 and 18.

⁶ K. omits.

⁷ K. has 4.

⁸ K. omits.

⁹ K. also omits 5 and 12.

¹⁰ K. omits also 17.

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta - nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga - vippayutta-
atthi-avigatan ti

Na-A 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, 8, etc.¹).

Adhipatimūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Anantarapaccayā

[4. Anantara na-.]

Na-H 7

Na-Sj 7

Na-Pu 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting
also 21 and 23).

Na-Ā 7

Na-Añ 7

Na-A 7

Na-N 7

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting only 4, 5, 9, 22, 23, as above).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Anantaramūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Samanantarapaccayā [5. Samanantara na-.]

Na-H 7 . . . as in Anantaramūlakaṇ.

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).²

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Samanantaramūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Sahajātapaccayā

[6. Sahajāta na-.]

Na-H 9³

Na-S 9⁴

Na-M 9

No-Nat 9

Na-Ā 9

Na-Añ 5

Na-Sp 5

No-Vg 9

Na-A 9

Na-U 9 . . . pe . . .

Na-Vpp 3

¹ K. omits also 12.

² K. omits also Na-N 7, Na-V 7.

³ K. has ekaṇ.

⁴ K. omits.

Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-U 9 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-S 9

Na-M 9

Na-Añ 5

Na-Sp 5 (*continue as above*).

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the Paccayas above*).¹

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the Paccayas above*).

Sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .²

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .³

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .³

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .⁴

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .⁵

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Sahajātamūlakaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Aññamañña-paccayā [7. *Aññamañña na-*.]

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting 6, 7, 8, 21, 24, and counting 1 to 18 (na-sampayutte)*).

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .⁶

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ B. gives ekaṇ, not tīpi, after No. 19.

² The bracketed instructions to be taken as valid generally.

³ K. omits No. 11. ⁴ K. omits No. 15. ⁵ K. omits Nos. 5 and 11.

⁶ K. omits No. 20, and counts 1 to No. 22.

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .¹

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .²

Aññamaññamūlakaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Nissayapaccayā

[8. Nissaya na-.]

| | | | |
|-----------------|---------|------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 13...pe... | Na-Añ 7 | Na-Pa 13...pe... | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-S 13 | Na-U 13 | Na-M 13 | No-Nat 13 |
| Na-Sj 3 | Na-Pu 9 | Na-Sp 7 | No-Vg 13 |

Nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|-----------------|------------------|-----------------------|
| Na-H 13...pe... | Na-U 13 | Na-Sp 7 |
| Na-S 13 | Na-Pu 9 | Na-Vpp 3 ³ |
| Na-Sj 3 | Na-Pa 13...pe... | No-Nat 13 |
| Na-Añ 7 | Na-M 13 | No-Vg 13 |

Nissaya-adhipati-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|----------------|-----------------|----------------------|
| Na-H 8...pe... | Na-U 7 | Na-Sp 4 ⁴ |
| Na-S 8 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Sj 1 | Na-Pa 8...pe... | No-Nat 8 |
| Na-Añ 4 | Na-M 8 | No-Vg 8 |

Nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|-----------------------------|----------------|-----------------------|
| Na-H 7...pe... ⁵ | Na-U 7...pe... | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-S 7 | Na-M 7 | No-Nat 7 ⁶ |
| Na-Sj 1 | Na-Sp 3 | No-Vg 7 |

Nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | | |
|----------------|---------|---------|-----------------|
| Na-H 5...pe... | Na-Sj 3 | Na-U 5 | Na-Pa 5...pe... |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Pu 3 | No-Vg 5 |

Nissaya-adhipati-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|--------|---------|-----------------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Sj 1 | Na-Pu 3 |
| Na-Ā 3 | Na-Añ 4 | Na-Pa 4...pe... |
| Na-A 4 | Na-U 3 | No-Vg 4 |
| Na-S 4 | | |

¹ K. omits No. 22.

² K. omits No. 9.

³ K. counts 7.

⁴ K. counts 3.

⁵ K. omits No. 3.

⁶ K. counts 3.

Nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .²

Nissaya-ārammaṇa-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya - ārammanādhipati - upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-purejāta-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . . Na-U 9 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Vpp 3

Na-S 9 Na-M 9 No-Nat 9

Na-Añ 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Vg 9

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*counting 1 only for Na-Sp*).

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe*³ . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe*⁴ . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissayamūlakaṇ nitthitaṇ.

¹ B. counts 1 for No. 6, not 3.

² K. omits No. 6.

³ K. counts 3 for No. 22.

⁴ K. substitutes vippayuttā- for aññamañña-, with corresponding substitution in Paccayuppannas.

Upanissayapaccayā [9. *Upanissaya.*]

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipatī ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipati-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipati-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-natthi-vigatan² ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe*³ . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatan² ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-kamman ti

Na-H 2 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissayamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Purejātapaccayā [10. *Purejāta na-.*]

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . *omitting Nos. 21 and 24.*

Purejāta⁴-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*⁵ . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*⁶ . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*⁷ . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. *omits Nos. 22 and 24.*

² K. *substitutes Nos. 21, 23. But cf. the mūlakaṇ of Nos. 4 and 5, Paccayas here present.*

³ *Counting 5 only for No. 12.*

⁴ K. *includes vippayutta-.*

⁵ K. *omits Na-Vpp; also No. 2.*

⁶ K. *omits No. 2.*

⁷ K. *omits No. 12.*

Purejāta-ārammaṇādhipati-upanissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇādhipati-nissaya-upanissaya¹-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Purejātamūlakaṇ nitthitaṇ.

[11. *Pacchājāta na-.*]

Pacchājātapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . pe² . . .

Pacchājāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Pacchājātamūlakaṇ nitthitaṇ.

[12. *Āsevana na-.*]

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . pe³ . . .

Āsevana-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan⁴ ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe⁵ . . .

Āsevanamūlakaṇ nitthitaṇ.

[13. *Kamma na-.*]

Kammapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------|
| Na-H 7 | Na-Añ 3 | Na-I 7 | No-At 2 |
| Na-Ā 7 | Na-N 2 | Na-Jh 7 | No-Nat 7 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-U 7 . . . pe . . . | Na-M 7 | No-Vg 7 |
| Na-S 7 | Na-V 7 | Na-Sp 3 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Sj 2 | Na-Āh 2 | Na-Vp 5 ⁶ | |

Kammūpanissayan ti

Na-H 2 . . . pe . . .

¹ K. omits, inserting it among Paccayuppannas.

² B. omits No. 20.

³ B. omits Nos. 4, 5, and 9, 22 and 23; K. omits only Nos. 21 and 24.

⁴ K. has atthi-avigatan ti. Cf. above, p. 210, n. 2.

⁵ B. ends with omitting Nos. 22, 23; K. omits Nos. 21, 24.

⁶ K. has 3.

Kamma-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan¹ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Sp 3

No-Nat 7

Na-M 7

Na-Vpp 3

No-Vg 7

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*² . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-, etc., adding No. 19

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kammamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Vipākapaccayā

[14. Vipāka na-.]

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . omitting Nos. 6,³ 8, 21, 24.

Vipāka-, sahaajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Ha-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting also sampayutta-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. has atthi-avigatan ti. See above, p. 211, n. 4.

² B. counts 1 only for No. 19.

³ K. includes No. 6.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . ¹

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . ²

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Ā-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *count-*
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 9, 20.

Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-A-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . ³

Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āhāramūlakāṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Indriyapaccayā

16. Indriya na-.

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-S 7

Na-Sj 1

Na-Añ 3

Na-N 1

Na-U 7⁴ . . . *pe* . . .

Na-M 7

Na-Sp 3

Na-Vpp 3

No-Nat 7

No-Vg 7

Indriya-atthi-avigatan ti
. . . *as in foregoing.*

I-N-At-Avg ti
. . . *as in foregoing.*

I-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . ⁵

I-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *count-*
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

I-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* ⁶ . . .

¹ K. omits Nos. 5, 9, 10.

² B. omits No. 11.

³ K. counts 3 for No. 2. ⁴ K. counts 1. ⁵ B. counts 1 for No. 6.

⁶ Here at length the text begins to excise with sankhittaṇ.

I-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .¹
 I-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .¹
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H-3 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-N-Jh-Vpp At Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-N-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-N-Āh At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-N-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-²N-V-Āh At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

¹ K. omits this group.² K. inserts No. 7.

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-A-Sj-N-Ah At-Āvg ti
 Na H 7 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-A-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-A-Sj-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹
 I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Na H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 4 . . . *pe* . . .

I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 4 . . . *pe* . . .²
 I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Indriyamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Jhānapaccayā

17. Jhāna na.

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . counting 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.³

Jhāna-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . No-Vg 7.

¹ K. omits this group.

³ B. omits Nos. 6 and 8.

² Counting 2 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

18. *Magga na-*.

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.¹

Magga-sahajāta-

- | | |
|---|-------------------------|
| (1) N-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i> . . . No-Vg 7. | |
| (2) Añ-N-At-Avg ti | |
| (3) Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (4) N-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (5) N-V-At-Avg ti | |
| (6) Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (7) Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (8) N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (9) Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (10) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7. | |
| (11) Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti | |
| (12) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (13) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (14) N-V-I-At-Avg ti | |
| (15) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (16) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (17) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (18) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (19) N-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7. | |
| (20) Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti | |
| (21) Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (22) N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (23) N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti | |
| (24) Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (25) Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (26) N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (27) Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (28) N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7. | |
| (29) Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti | |
| (30) Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (31) N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (32) N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti | |
| (33) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (34) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (35) N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (36) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |

¹ Omitting *na-magge*, *natthiyā*, and *no-avigate*, according to K.: but *na-sahajāte* and *na-nissaye* also, according to B.

Maggā-adhihati-sahajāta

- (1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
 (2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (4) N-V-I-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti }

Magga-hetu-sahajāta

- (1) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 2 . . . No-Vg 2.
 (2) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (3) N-V-I-At-Avg ti }
 (4) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti }
 (6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (7) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }

Magga-hetu-adhipati-sahajāta

- (1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . No-Vg 4.
 (2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-Ā 2 . . . No-Vg 2.
 (3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (4) N-I-At-Avg ti } Na-Ā 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti }
 (6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }

Maggamūlakaṇ ñiṭṭhitaṇ.

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, in K., Na-Sp, Nat, No-Avg; in B., beside these, also Na-Sj, Na-Añ, Na-N.*)

Sampayutta-sahajāta

Añ-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . No-Vg 3.
 Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Sampayuttamūlakaṇ ñiṭṭhitaṇ.

Vipayuttapaccayā

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*omitting Na-Vpp, Nat, No-Avg¹.*)

(1) Viprayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving 3, not 5, to Nos. 8 and 10, and omitting Na-Vpp, and 21, 24.*)

(2) Viprayutta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving as above, but omitting also Na-N.*)

¹ B. has *tīpi*, not *pañca*, after Nos. 6 and 8.

- (3) Vip̐payutta-adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 4 . . . No-Vg 4 (*but giving 1 to No. 6, and 3 to Nos. 9, 10; omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above*).
- (4) Vip̐payutta-nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*but giving 1 to No. 6; omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above*).
- (5) Vip̐payutta-pacchājāta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting the 4 Paccayas stated above*).
- (6) Vip̐payutta-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (7) Vip̐payutta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (8) Vip̐payutta-ārammaṇa-adhipati-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (9) Vip̐payutta-nissaya-purejāta-indriya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (10) Vip̐payutta-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
- (11) Vip̐payutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (12) Vip̐payutta-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (13) Vip̐payutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Vip̐payuttamūlakaṇ.

Atthipaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-N 7 | Na-Sp 7 |
| Na-S 13 | Na-U 13 | Na-Vpp 5 |
| Na-Sj 7 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 13 |
| Na-An 7 | Na-M 13 | No-Vg 13 |

Atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 13 . . . *as above, but giving 7 to Na-S.*²

¹ *The Siamese ed. gives these 13 combinations (ghaṭṭanāni) in a somewhat different order, but the numbers given to the negatives agree throughout with those in the Burmese.*

² K. counts 13 for Na-Sp.

Atthi-N-Avg ti

Na-H 13 . . . *so throughout, but giving 3 only to Nos. 6, 7, 20, and 7 to No. 19.*¹

Atthi-A-Avg ti

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------------------|----------|
| Na-H 8 | Na-Sj 1 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Sp 4 |
| Na-Ā 7 | Na-An 4 | Na-Pa 8 | Na-Vpp 4 |
| Na-An 8 | Na-N 1 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . | No-Nat 8 |
| Na-S 8 | Na-U 7 | Na-M 8 | No-Vg 8 |

Atthi-A-N-Avg ti

*as above, but omitting Na-N.*²

Atthi-Āh-Avg ti

| | | | |
|------------------------------|------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Añ 3 | Na-M 7 | No-Nat 7 |
| Na-S 7 | Na-N 1 | Na-Sp 3 | No-Vg 7 |
| Na-Sj 1 | Na-U 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 3 | |

Atthi-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *as above.*

Atthi-N-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *as above, omitting also Na-N.*

Atthi-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5, *but giving 3 only to Nos. 8, 10.*

Atthi-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . *but, in giving 3 only, take Nos. 6, 10.*

Atthi-A-N-Vpp-Avg ti

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|---------------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Sj 1 | Na-U 3 | Na-Pa 4 . . . |
| Na-Ā 3 | Na-Añ 4 | Na-Pu 3 | No-Vg 4 |
| Na-An 4 | | | |

Atthi-N-I-Vpp-Avg ti

| | |
|------------------------------|--|
| Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Añ 3 . . . |
| Na-S 3 | No-Vg 3 (<i>omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above</i>). |
| Na-Sj 1 | |

Atthi-Pa-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.

Atthi-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. counts 3 also for No. 2.

² K. counts 3 only for No. 20.

Atthi-Ā-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-Ā-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti

Atthi-Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-I-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-Avg ti

Na-H 9 . . . No-Vg 9 (*giving 5 to Nos. 7. 19, and 3 to 20*).

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Avg ti¹

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti } Na-H 3.

Atthi-Sj-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-V-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

} Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthimūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Natthipaccayā

Na-H 7.

Vigatapaccayā

Na-H 7.

} anantarapaccaya-sadisaṇ.

Avigatapaccayā na-hetuyā terasa . . . *yathā* atthipaccayo vitthārito
evaṇ avigatapaccayo vitthāretabbo.

Pañhavārassa anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 9

Sj 9

Pu 3

V 1

Sp 3

Nat 7

A 10

Añ 3

Pa 3

Āh 7

Vpp 5

Vg 7

An 7

N 13

Ās 3

. . . *pe* . . .

At 13

Avg 13²

S 7

U 9

K 7

M 7

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7

Añ 3

Pa 3

Āh 7 . . . *pe* . . .

At 13

An 7

N 13

Ās 3

M 7

Nat 7

S 7

U 9

K 7

Sp 3

Vg 7

Sj 9

Pu 3

V 1

Vpp 5

Avg 13

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7

S 7

Sj 9

Añ 3 . . . *as above*.

¹ B. counts 1 only for Na-Sp.

² K. Sattarasa.

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa - na - adhipati - na - anantara - na - samanantara -
paccayā

Sj 9 Añ 3 . . . *as above.*

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *as above, adding na-sahajātapaccayā*

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| Añ 3 | Pu 3 | Āh 1 | At 7 |
| N 3 | Pa 3 | I 1 | Avg 7 |
| U 9 | K 2 | Vpp 5 | |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *as above, adding na-aññamaññapaccayā*

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| N 3 | Pa 3 | I 1 | At 7 |
| U 9 | K 2 | Vpp 5 | Avg 7 |
| Pu 3 | Āh 1 | | |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . (*adding*) na-nissayapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------|------|-------|
| U 9 | K 2 | Vpp 3 |
| Pu 3 ¹ | Āh 1 | At 5 |
| Pa 3 | I 1 | Avg 5 |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *mūlakaṇ sankhittaṇ* . . . na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| Pa 3 | Āh 1 | Vpp 3 | Avg 5 |
| K 2 | I 1 | At 5 | |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

| | | | | |
|-----|------|-----|-------------------|--------------------|
| K 2 | Āh 1 | I 1 | At 1 ² | Avg 1 ² |
|-----|------|-----|-------------------|--------------------|

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-āhārapaccayā

| | | |
|-----|------|--------|
| I 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|-----|------|--------|

Na-hetupaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā (*omitting* 16, 21)

| | | |
|-----|------|--------|
| I 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|-----|------|--------|

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-vipāka-na-indriyapaccayā

| | | |
|------|------|--------|
| Āh 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|------|--------|

Na-hetupaccayā . . .³ na-vippayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayā

| | | |
|------|------|--------|
| Āh 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|------|--------|

Na-hetumūlakaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | | | |
|------|------|------|-------------------|-------|--------|
| H 7 | Sj 9 | Pu 3 | V 1 | Sp 3 | Nat 7 |
| A 7 | Añ 3 | Pa 3 | Āh 7 | Vpp 5 | Vg 7 |
| An 7 | N 13 | Ās 3 | ... <i>pe</i> ... | At 13 | Avg 13 |
| S 7 | U 9 | K 7 | M 7 | | |

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| N 3 | Pa 3 | I 1 | At 7 |
| U 9 | K 2 | Vpp 5 | Avg 7 |
| Pu 3 | Āh 1 | | |

Na-ārammaṇamūlakaṇ.

¹ B. *omits*. ² K. *tiṇi*. ³ K. *includes*, B. *omits* na-indriya-.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . *yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------------------|------|------|--------------|--------|
| H 7 | Āñ 3 | Pa 3 | Āh 7...pe... | Vpp 5 |
| Ā 9 | N 13 | K 7 | M 7 | At 13 |
| A 9 ¹ | U 9 | V 1 | Sp 3 | Avg 13 |
| Sj 9 | Pu 3 | | | |

Na-samanantara-na-hetu-na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | | | | |
|-----|------|-------------------|------|-------|-------|
| N 3 | Pu 3 | Ās 3 ² | Āh 1 | Vpp 5 | Avg 7 |
| U 9 | Pa 3 | K 2 | I 1 | At 7 | |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-sahajātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-------------|-------|--------------------|
| Ā 9 | N 3...pe... | I 1 | Nat 7 ³ |
| A 7 | Ās 3 | Vpp 5 | Vg 7 ³ |
| An 7 | K 2 | At 7 | Avg 7 |
| S 7 | Āh 1 | | |

Na-sahajātā-na-hetū- . . . na-adhipati-paccayā

| | | | | |
|------|------|------|-------|--------------|
| An 7 | U 9 | Ās 3 | I 1 | At 7...pe... |
| S 7 | Pu 3 | K 2 | Vpp 5 | Avg 7 |
| N 3 | Pa 3 | Āh 1 | | |

Na-sahajāta-na-hetū- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

| | | |
|-------------------|------|-------|
| U 3 | K 2 | Vpp 3 |
| Pu 3 ⁴ | Āh 1 | At 5 |
| Pa 3 | I 1 | Avg 5 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-aññamaññapaccayā

| | | | | |
|-----|------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| H 3 | An 7 | N 7 | K 3 | M 3 |
| Ā 9 | S 7 | U 9 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| A 8 | Sj 5 | Pu 3...pe... | Āh 3...pe... | At 7...pe... |

Na-aññamañña-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| A 3 | N 7 | K 3 | M 3 |
| An 7 | U 9 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| S 7 | Pu 3...pe... | Āh 3...pe... | At 7...pe... |
| Sj 5 | | | |

Na-aññamañña-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

| | | | | |
|-----|------|------|-------|-------|
| N 3 | Pu 3 | K 2 | I 1 | At 7 |
| U 9 | Pa 3 | Āh 1 | Vpp 5 | Avg 7 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

¹ K. dasa.² B. omits.³ K. omits.⁴ B. nava.

Na-nissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|------|--------------|
| Ā 9 | U 9 | Ās 3 | I 1 |
| A 7 | Pu 3 | K 2 | Vpp 3 |
| An 7 | Pa 3 | Āh 1 | At 7...pe... |
| S 7 | | | |

Na-nissaya-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

| | | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|--------------------|
| An 7 | Pa 3 | Āh 1 | At 5 | Vg 7 |
| S 7 | Ās 3 | I 1 | Nat 7 | Avg 5 ¹ |
| U 9 | K 2 | Vpp 3 | | |

Na-nissaya-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| U 9 | K 2 | I 1 | At 5 |
| Pa 3 | Āh 1 | Vpp 3 | Avg 3 |

. . . sankhittā . . .

Na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|--------------|--------|
| H 7 | Añ 3 | K 7 | Sp 3 |
| Ā 9 | N 13 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| A 7 | Pu 3 | Āh 7...pe... | At 13 |
| Sj 9 | Pa 3 | M 7 | Avg 13 |

Na-upanissaya-na-hetu- . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

| | | |
|------|------|-------|
| N 3 | K 2 | Vpp 5 |
| Pu 3 | Āh 1 | At 7 |
| Pa 3 | I 1 | Avg 7 |

. . . sankhittā . . .

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------|------|------|----------|-------|
| H 7 | Sj 9 | Ās 3 | ...pe... | At 9 |
| Ā 9 | Añ 3 | K 7 | M 7 | Nat 7 |
| A 10 | N 9 | V 1 | Sp 3 | Vg 7 |
| An 7 | U 9 | Āh 7 | Vpp 3 | Avg 9 |
| S 7 | Pa 3 | | | |

Na-purejāta-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|----------|-------|
| A 7 | N 9 | V 1 | Vpp 3 |
| An 7 | U 9 | Āh 7 | At 9 |
| S 7 | Pa 3 | ...pe... | Nat 7 |
| Sj 9 | Ās 3 | M 7 | Vg 7 |
| Añ 3 | K 7 | Sp 3 | Avg 9 |

Na-purejāta-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | |
|------------------|------|-------|
| N 9 ² | K 2 | Vpp 3 |
| U 9 | Āh 1 | At 5 |
| Pa 3 | I 1 | Avg 5 |

. . . sankhittā . . .

¹ K. satta.² B. omits.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------|------|------|-----------------------|--------|
| H 7 | Sj 9 | Pu 3 | Ah 7... <i>pe</i> ... | At 13 |
| Ā 9 | Añ 3 | Ās 3 | M 7 | Nat 7 |
| A 10 | N 13 | K 7 | Sp 3 | Vg 7 |
| An 7 | U 9 | V 1 | Vpp 5 | Avg 13 |
| S 7 | | | | |

Na-pacchājāta-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | |
|------|------|-------|
| N 3 | K 2 | Vpp 3 |
| U 9 | Āh 1 | At 3 |
| Pu 3 | I 1 | Avg 3 |

Na-pacchājāta-na-hetu- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

| | | |
|-----|------|-------|
| U 9 | Āh 1 | At 1 |
| K 2 | I 1 | Avg 1 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------------------|------|------|-----------------------|--------|
| H 7 | Sj 9 | Pu 3 | Ah 7... <i>pe</i> ... | At 13 |
| Ā 9 | Añ 3 | Pa 3 | M 7 | Nat 5 |
| A 10 | N 13 | K 7 | Sp 3 | Vg 5 |
| An 5 | U 9 | V 1 | Vpp 5 | Avg 13 |
| S 5 ¹ | | | | |

Na-āsevana-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | | | |
|-----|------|------|-------|-------|
| N 3 | Pu 3 | K 2 | I 1 | At 7 |
| U 9 | Pa 3 | Āh 1 | Vpp 5 | Avg 7 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-kammapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------|------|------|-----------------------|--------|
| H 7 | Sj 9 | Pu 3 | Āh 7... <i>pe</i> ... | At 13 |
| Ā 9 | Añ 3 | Pa 3 | M 7 | Nat 7 |
| A 10 | N 13 | Ās 3 | Sp 3 | Vg 7 |
| An 7 | U 9 | V 1 | Vpp 5 | Avg 13 |
| S 7 | | | | |

Na-kamma-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3 . . . (*as under na-āsevanapaccayā, omitting K 2*).. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 7 . . . (*yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ*) . . . Avg 13.

Na-āhārapaccayā

H 7 . . . (*as under na-kammapaccayā, but omitting Āh 7 and inserting K 2*).¹ K. satta.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetu- . . . na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7 S 7 Añ 3 U 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*as under na-*
An 7 Sj 9 N 13 kamma- . . . paccayā).

Na-āhāra-na-hetu- . . . *sankhittaṇ* (*omitting na-indriya-*) . . . na-
vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Avg 13.

Na-indriya-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakaṇ sankhittaṇ* . . . na-vipāka-, na-
jhāna- . . . na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

K 7 . . . *pañhā yathā hetumūlake* . . . *sankhittaṇ*.

Na-jhānapaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . *sankhittaṇ; yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ; na-jhāna-*
mūlakaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

Na maggapaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . (*yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthā-*
retabbaṇ).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| H 3 | Sj 5 | Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Vpp 5 |
| A 8 | Añ 1 | K 3 | At 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| An 7 | N 7 | V 1 | Avg 7 |
| S 7 | U 9 | Āh 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | |

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3 An 7 S 7 . . . *pe*¹ . . . (*as above*).

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|--------------------|-------|
| N 3 | Pa 3 | I 1 | At 7 |
| U 9 | K 2 | V _I p 5 | Avg 7 |
| Pu 3 | Āh 1 | | |

Na-sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakaṇ sankhittaṇ* . . . na-nissaya-
paccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| U 9 | K 2 | I 1 | At 5 |
| Pa 3 | Āh 1 | Vpp 3 | Avg 5 |

Na sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . na-purejāta-paccayā

Pa 3 . . . (*as above*).

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

¹ K. has Sj 7 here.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|---------------------|-------|
| H 3 | Sj 3 | Ās 3 | At 5 |
| Ā 9 | Añ 3 | K 5 | Nat 7 |
| A 7 | N 3 | V 1 | Vg 7 |
| An 7 | U 9 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | Avg 5 |
| S 7 | Pu 3 | Sp 3 | |

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|---------------------|-------|
| A 3 | Añ 3 | K 5 | Nat 7 |
| An 7 | N 3 | V 1 | Vg 7 |
| S 7 | U 9 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | Avg 3 |
| Sj 3 | Ās 3 | At 3 | |

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Sj 3 | U 9 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | |
| Añ 3 | K 5 | Avg 3 | |
| N 3 | V 1 | | |

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā na-aññamañña-paccayā¹

| | | | |
|-----|------|------|-------|
| N 3 | K 2 | I 1 | Avg 1 |
| U 9 | Āh 1 | At 1 | |

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . .² na-upanissaya-paccayā

K 2 Āh 1 . . . (as above).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . sankhittaṇ . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Āh 1 . . . (as above).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-āhāra-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-āhāra-paccayā . . . na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-vipāka-, na-indriya-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-indriya-, na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-atthipaccayā

| | | | | |
|-----|------|------|-------|-------|
| Ā 9 | An 7 | U 9 | K 2 | Vig 7 |
| A 7 | S 7 | Ās 3 | Nat 7 | |

¹ K. omits.

² K. makes same omission.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

An 7 S 7 . . . (as above).¹

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā

U 9 K 2. .

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . .² no-avigata-paccayā

K 2.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . no-avigatapaccayā

U 9.

No-natthipaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Avg 13 (*yathā* na-hetumūlakaṇ *evaṇ*
vitthāretabbāṇ).

No-vigatapaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Avg 13.

No-avigatapaccayā

Ā 9 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Nat 7, Vg 7 (*yathā* no-atthimūlakaṇ
evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ).

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānulomaṇ.

KUSALATTIKAṆ NITTHITAṆ.

¹ K. gives 3 to kamme.

² Omitting kamme and atthiyā.

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY

(Continued)

KUSALATTIKAPATṬHĀNASSA VAṆṆANĀ

Evaṇ anulomapatṭhānādisu tikapatṭhānādivasena catuvisati samantapatṭhānasamodhāne patṭhānamahāpakaraṇe ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaṇ tikapatṭhānaṇ dukapatṭhānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapatṭhānan ti vuttaṇ, te anamāsitvā yesaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena te tikādayo vibhattā, te paccaye eva tāva iminā mātikanikkhepa-paccayavibhangasankhātena vārena uddesato ca niddesato ca dassetvā, idāni ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaṇ tikapatṭhānaṇ dukapatṭhānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapatṭhānan ti vuttaṇ, te tikādayo imesaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena vitthāretvā dassetuṇ ekekaṇ tikadukaṇ nissāya sattahi mahāvārehi desanā katā.

Tesaṇ imāni nāmāni Paṭiccavāro, Sahajātavāro, Paccayavāro, Nissayavāro, Saṅsatṭhavāro, Sampayuttavāro, Pañhavāro ti.

Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ paṭiccābhidhānavasena vutto Paṭiccavāro nāma.¹ *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ sahapātābhidhānavasena vutto Sahajātavāro nāma. So purimena Paṭiccavārena atthato ninnākarāṇo. Paṭiccābhidhānavasena bujjhanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sahajātābhidhānavasena bujjhanakānaṇ vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu rūpārūpa-dhammavasena² paccayā ceva paccayuppannadhammā ca veditabbā. Te ca kho sahajātā va, na purejāta-pacchājātā labbhanti. *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ paccayābhidhānavasena vutto pana Paccayavāro nāma.

¹ Above, p. 73 ff.

² S. °dhammānaṇ vasena.

So pi purimavāradvayaṇ viya rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva veditabbo. Paccayo pan' ettha purejāto pi labbhati. Ayam assa purimavāradvayato viseso. Tad-anantaro *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ nissayābhidhānavasena vutto Nissayavāro nāma. So purimena Paccayavārena atthato ninnākaraṇo. Paccayābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, nissayābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena dutiyo.

Tato paraṇ *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ saṅsatthābhidhānavasena vutto Saṅsatthavāro nāma. Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayuttābhidhānavasena vutto Sampayuttavāro nāma. So purimena Saṅsatthavārena atthato ninnānākaraṇo. Saṅsatthābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sampayuttābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ¹ vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu arūpadhammavasen' eva paccayā paccayuppannā ca veditabbā. Sattamavāre pana yasmā *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādinā nayena te te pañhe uddharitvā puna *kusalo*² *hetusampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ* ti ādinā nayena sabbe pi te pañhā nijjaṭā niggūṇā³ katvā vibhattā, tasmā so vāro pañhānaṇ sādhuṇaṇ vibhattattā Pañhavāro tveva sankhyaṇ gato. Rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva pan' ettha paccayā pi paccayuppannā pi veditabbā.

Tattha yo tāva etesaṇ⁴ sabbapaṭhamo Paṭiccavāro nāma, so uddesato niddesato ca duvidho hoti. Tattha uddesavāro paṭhamo Pucchāvāro ti pi vuccati. Paṇṇattivāro ti pi tass' eva nāmaṇ. So hi kusalādayo paṭicca kusalādīnaṇ hetupaccayādi-vasena uddiṭṭhattā Uddesavāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādi vasena kusalādīnaṇ uppattiyā pucchitattā Pucchāvāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādivasena kusalādīnaṇ uppattiyā paññatitattā Paṇṇattivāro ti pi vutto.

Tattha *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti parikappapucchā.⁵ Ayaṇ h' ettha attho: yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā, kiṇ⁶ so

¹ Bm. *omits*.² Bm. *kusalā*.³ B. *niggumbā*.⁴ Bm. *esa*.⁵ *Above*, p. 69.⁶ S. *omits*.

kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca siyā ti; athavā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya, so hetupaccayā siyā ti ayam ettha attho. Tattha *paṭi* ti sadisatte vattati. Sadisapuggalo hi paṭipuggalo sadisabhāgo ca paṭibhāgo ti vuccati. *Iccā* ti gamanussukkavacanam etaṇ. Ubhayaṇ ekato katvā *paṭiccā* ti paṭigantvā sah' uppattisankhātena sadisabhāvena patvā ekato uppattibhāvaṇ upagantvā ti vuttaṇ hoti. *Kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ sah' uppattibhāvena *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti pucchati, athavā *paṭiccā* ti paccayaṇ katvā taṇ pana paccayakaranṇaṇ purejāte pi paccaye labbhati sahaajāte pi. Idha sahaajātaṇ adhippetāṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

Tattha kiñcāpi sahaajātavasena kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo natthi, imasmiṇ pana pucchāvāre yam pi vissajjiyamānaṇ atthato labbhati, yam pi na labbhati, taṇ sabbaṇ pucchāvasena uddhaṭaṇ. Parato pana vissajjane yaṇ na labbhati, taṇ pahāya, yaṇ labbhati tad-eva vissajjitaṇ.

Evam ettha pucchānaṇ atthaṇ ceva pucchāgatañ ca ñatvā, idāni gaṇanavasena pucchāparicchedo veditabbo. Ettha hi *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā* ti kusalaṇ padaṇ ādiṇ katvā kusalākusalāvyākātantaṇ tisso pucchā; puna tad ev' ādiṇ katvā kusalāvyākātādivasena dukappabhedantaṇ tisso; puna tad-ev' ādiṇ katvā tikantaṇ ca ekā. Evaṇ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā ti kusalādikā satta pucchā. Tathā akusalādikā tathā avyākātādikā, tathā kusalāvyākātādikā, akusalāvyākātādikā, kusalākusalādikā, kusalākusalāvyākātādikā ti sabbā pi sattannaṇ sattakānaṇ vasena kusalattikaṇ nissāya hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsaṇ pucchā.

Tattha ekamūla-ekāvasānā nava, ekamūla-dukāvasānā nava, ekamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, dukamūla-ekāvasānā nava, dukamūla-dukāvasānā nava, dukamūla tikāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-ekāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, tika-mūla-tikāvasānā¹ ekā ti evam etā mūlāvasānavasena² pi veditabbo.

¹ Bm. omits last two clauses.

² Bm. omits avasāna.

Yathā ca hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsa, ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi tath' evā ti sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu.

Sahassam ekañ ca sataṇ, cha sattati punāparā pucchā sampiṇḍitā honti nayamhi ekamūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti dukamūlakanayo āraddho. Tattha hetārammaṇaduko . . . *pe* . . . hetu-avigataduko ti hetupaccayena saddhiṇ tevīsati dukā honti. Tesu hetupaccayo viya hetārammaṇaduko pi ekūnapaññāsa pucchā. Tāsu pāliyaṇ dve yeva dassitā. Yathā ca hetārammaṇaduke ekūnapaññāsaṇ, tathā hetādhipatidukādisu pi. Tattha paṭhamapucchāvasena hetādhipatiduko, hetānantaraduko, hetusamanantaraduko ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duke dassetvā pariyosāne hetu-avigataduko dassito. Sesaṇ sankhittaṇ. Pucchāparicchedo pan' ettha evaṇ veditabbo.

Sahassam ekañ ca sataṇ, satta vīsatiṃ eva ca dukesu tevīsatiyā pucchā honti dumūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā* ti timūlakanayo āraddho. Tattha hetārammaṇadukena saddhiṇ adhipatipaccayādisu bāvisatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanā vasena bāvisati tikā honti. Tesu paṭhamapucchā vasena paṭhamattikañ ca dutiyattikañ ca dassetvā pariyosānatiko dassito. Sesaṇ sankhittaṇ. Yathā pana dukesu, evaṇ tikesu pi ekamekasmiṇ tike ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā sabbesu pi vīsatiyā tikesu.

Sahassam ekaṇ pucchānaṇ aṭṭha-sattatiṃ eva ca pucchāgaṇanato honti nayamhi tikamūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti catumūlakanayo āraddho. Tattha paṭhamattikena saddhiṇ anantarapaccayādisu ekavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekavīsati catukkā honti. Tesu dve catukke dassetvā, sesaṇ sankhittaṇ. Idhāpi ekamekasmiṇ catukke ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā sabbesu pi ekavīsatiyā catukkesu.

Sahassam ekaṇ pucchānaṇ ekūnatiṇsa cā parā¹ parā pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi catumūlake.

¹ Bm. punā° for cā°.

Tato paraṇ pañcamūlakaṇ ādiṇ katvā yāva sabbamūlakā desanā katā. Uttari vattabbaṇ¹ sankhipitvā heṭṭhā vuttaṇ ca uttari² vattabbaṇ ca³ ekato katvā pāliyaṇ ekamūlakaṇ dumūlakaṇ timūlakaṇ catumūlakaṇ pañcamūlakaṇ⁴ sabbamūlakaṇ asammūyante na vitthāretabban ti nayo dassito.

Tattha ekamūlakādisu yaṇ vattabbaṇ, taṇ vuttam eva Pañcamūlake pana paṭhamacatukkena saddhiṇ samanantara paccayādisu samavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanā vasena samavīsati-paccayā⁵ honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsa katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānaṇ asitiṇ ca punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi pañcamūlake.

Chamūlake paṭhamapañcakena saddhiṇ sahaajātapaccayādisu ekūnavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekūnavīsati chakkā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānaṇ ekatiṇsa tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi chakkamūlake.

Sattamūlake paṭhamacatukkena saddhiṇ aññamañña-paccayādisu aṭṭhārasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena aṭṭhārasa sattaḥ honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni aṭṭha pucchānaṇ dvāsiti ca⁶ tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi satta mūlake.

Aṭṭhamūlake paṭhamasattakena saddhiṇ nissayapaccayādisu sattarasu⁷ paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena sattaras aṭṭhakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni aṭṭhapucchānaṇ tettiṇsa ca tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi aṭṭhamūlake.

Navamūlake paṭhama-aṭṭhakena saddhiṇ upanissayapaccayādisu solasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena solasa navakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni satta pucchānaṇ caturāsiti tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi nava⁸ mūlake.

¹ S. taṇ sabbaṇ.

² S. upari vuttaṇ ca.

³ Bm. vattabbañca.

⁴ Bm. omits.

⁵ S. vīsatikā honti, samavīsati pañcakā honti.

⁶ S. dvāvīsati.

⁷ S. sattasu.

⁸ Bm. pana.

Dasamūlake paṭhamanavakena saddhiṃ purejātapaccayādisu pannarasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena pannarasa dasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni sattapucchānaṃ pañca-tiṇṣa tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti nayamhi dasamūlake.

Ekādasamūlake paṭhamadasakena saddhiṃ pacchājātapaccayādisu cuddasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cuddasa ekādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaṃ chalāsīti tato parā
nayamhi pucchā gaṇitā ekādasakamūlake.

Dvādasamūlake paṭhama-ekādasakena saddhiṃ āsevana-paccayādisu terasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena terasa dvādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaṃ sattatiṇṣa tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye dvādasamūlake.

Terasamūlake paṭhamadvādasakena saddhiṃ kamma-paccayādisu dvādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dvādasamūlake terasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni pañcapucchānaṃ atthāsīti punā parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye terasamūlake.

Cuddasamūlake paṭhamaterasakena saddhiṃ vipākacayādisu ekādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekādasamūlake cuddasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni¹ pañcapucchānaṃ tiṇṣa v'ātha² na vā parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye cuddasamūlake.

Pannarasamūlake paṭhamacuddasakena saddhiṃ āhārapaccayādisu dasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dasa pannarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni² cattāri pucchānaṃ navuti ca tato parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye pannarasamūlake.

Soḷasamūlake paṭhamapannarasakena saddhiṃ indriyapaccayādisu navasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena

¹ S. Satā.

² B. cā° for vā°.

nava soḷasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni¹ cattāri cattālīs' ekā ceva punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye soḷasa mūlake.

Sattarasamūlake paṭhamasoḷasakena saddhiṇ jhānapaccayādisu aṭṭhasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena aṭṭha sattarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni tīṇi pucchānaṇ navuti ceva² punā parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye sattarasamūlake.

Aṭṭhārasamūlake paṭhamasattarasakena saddhiṇ maggapaccayādisu sattasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena satta aṭṭhārasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni tīṇi pucchānaṇ tecattālīsam eva ca
pucchā gaṇanato³ honti naye aṭṭhārasa mūlake.

Ekūnavīsati-mūlake paṭhamatṭhārasakena saddhiṇ sampayuttapaccayādisu chasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cha ekūnavīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ⁴ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Dve satā navuti ceva catasso ca punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye ekūnavīsatike.

Vīsati-mūlake paṭhama-ekūnavīsatikena saddhiṇ vippayuttapaccayādisu pañcasu paccayesu ekamekasmiṇ⁵ yojanāvasena pañcavīsati honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Dve satā honti pucchānaṇ cattālīsā ca pañca ca
pucchā gaṇanato etā⁶ naye vīsati-mūlake.

Ekavīsati-mūlake paṭhamavīsatikena saddhiṇ atthipaccayādisu catusu paccayesu ekamekassa⁷ yojanāvasena cattāro ekavīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Sataṇ⁸ channavuti ceva pucchā honti sampiṇḍitā
gaṇitā lakkhaṇaññūhi ekavīsatike naye.

Dvāvīsati-mūlake paṭhama-ekavīsatikena saddhiṇ natthipaccayādisu tīsu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena tayo dvāvīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Cattālīsādhikaṇ sataṇ satta ceva punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye dvāvīsati-mūlake.

¹ S. Satā.

² Bm. dve for ceva.

³ Bm. gaṇana.

⁴ So S. and B.

⁵ B. ekamekassa.

⁶ B. honti, as above, not etā.

⁷ So S. and B.

⁸ S. Satta.

Tevīsatiṃūlake paṭhamadvāvisatikena saddhiṃ dvīsu vigatāvigatapaccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dve tevīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Atṭha-navutim ev' idha pucchā gaṇanato matā
nayamhi tevīsatiṃ ete vīsatiṃūlake.

Catuvīsatiṃūlake pana sabbapaccayānaṃ samodhānava-sena veditabbo. Ten' eva sabbamūlako ti vutto. Tattha ekūnapaññāsam eva pucchā honti ti sabbā p' etā hetupaccayapadam eva gahetvā ekamūlakādīnaṃ sabbamūlakapariyosānānaṃ vasena satthārā devaparisaṭṭiṃ vitthārato vibhattā pucchā idha sankhepena dassitā. Tāsaṃ pana sabbāsam pi ayaṃ gaṇanāpiṇḍo, ekamūlakanayasmiṃ hi ekādasa satāni chasattati ca pucchā āgatā. Hetupaccayanaye ten' eva mūlakena ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā imasmiṃ hetupaccayamūlake gahetabbā; sesā sesapaccayamūlakesu pak-
khipitabbā.¹ Dukamūlake² sattavīsati ekādasa satāni; timūlake sahaṣsaṃ aṭṭhasattati ca; caturmūlake sahaṣsaṃ ekūna-tiṃsaṃ ca; pañcamūlake asītādhikāni navasatāni; chamūlake ekatiṃsāni nava satāni; sattamūlake dvāsītāni aṭṭha satāni; aṭṭhamūlake tettiṃsāni aṭṭha satāni; navamūlake caturāsītāni satta satāni; dasamūlake pañcatiṃsāni satta satāni; ekādasamūlake chāsītāni cha satāni; dvādasamūlake satta tiṃsāni cha satāni; terasamūlake aṭṭhāsītāni pañca satāni; cuddasamūlake ekūnacattālīsāni pañca satāni; pannarasa-mūlake navutāni cattālīsāni satāni; solāsamūlake ekacattālīsāni satāni; sattarasamūlake dvānavutāni tiṃsa satāni; aṭṭhārasa-mūlake tecattālīsāni tiṃsa satāni; ekūnavīsatiṃūlake catunavutāni dve satāni; vīsatiṃūlake pañcacattālīsāni dve satāni; ekavīsatiṃūlake channavutaṃ sataṃ; dvāvīsatiṃūlake satta-cattālīsasataṃ; tevīsatiṃūlake aṭṭhanavuti; sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsā ti evaṃ hetupadaṃ ādiṃ katvā vibhattesu ekamūlakādisu:

Cuddas' eva sahaṣsāni puna sattasatāni ca
pucchā hetupadass' eva ekamūlādibhedato ti.

Evaṃ hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā ekamūlakato paṭṭhāya yāva sabbamūlakanayā pucchābhedaṃ dassetvā idāni ārammaṇapaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā dassetuṃ *siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca*

¹ S. omits sentence.

² B. Dumūlake.

kusalo dhammo up pajjeyya ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ti¹ ādim āha.

Tattha *ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ettāvatā ārammaṇapaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā hetupaccayapariyosāno ekamūlakānayo dassito. Tato paraṇ ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā ti dukamūlakaṇ āraddhaṇ.

Tattha imaṇ paṭhamāṇ dukaṇ ceva ārammaṇāvigatadukaṇ ca dassetvā sesaṇ sankhittaṇ. *Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ayaṇ osānaduko pi na dassito. Sace pana katthaci vācanāmagge² sandissati, sveva vācanāmaggo gahetabbo.

Tato paraṇ ārammaṇapaccayavasena tikamūlakādayo adassetvā adhipatipaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekakādayo dassetuṇ *adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā samanantarapaccayā saha-jātapaccayā aññamaññapaccayā* ti ettakam eva vuttaṇ. Taṇ ekamūlakavasena vā sabbamūlakavasena vā veditabbaṇ.

Tato paraṇ avigatapaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā dumūlakam eva dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha avigata-hetuduko avigatārammaṇa-duko avigatādhipati-duko [avigata-vigata-duko]³ ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duke³ vatvā³ pariyo-sāne ca eko duko dassito. Tato avigatapaccayavasen' eva timūlakaṇ dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā, avigatapaccayāhetupaccayā adhipatipaccayā avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti evaṇ paṭipāṭiyā tayo tike vatvā *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā* ti pariyesānatiko vutto. Tato avigatapaccaya vasen' eva catumūlakaṇ dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā, avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti dve catukke vatvā *vigatapaccayā* ti padaṇ uddharitvā ṭhapitaṇ.

Sesaṇ sabbaṇ sankhittaṇ. Tassa sankhittabhāvaṇ dassetuṇ ekekassa padassa ekamūlaṇ dumūlaṇ timūlaṇ, sabbamūlaṇ asammuyhantena vitthāretabbaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Tasmā yathā hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā hetu-ādi-padavasena ekamūlake ekādasa pucchā satāni cha sattati ca pucchā . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññasaṇ. Evaṇ ārammaṇapaccayaṇ ekaṇ ādiṇ katvā ārammaṇādhipadavasena ekamekassa padassa ekamūlake ekādasa pucchā-satāni cha-sattati ca

¹ Above, p. 71, 2-24.

² S. °maggo.

³ S. omits.

pucchā . . . *pe* . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādibhede satta satādhikāni cuddasa pucchā sahasāni honti. Tāsaṇ sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu ayaṇ gaṇanaparicchado.

Dvāpaññāsa sahasān' aṭṭha satāni tīni sataśahasāni kusallattikassa pucchā anulomanayamhi suvibhattā.

Yathā ca kusallattikassa, evaṇ vedanattikādīnam pi ti sabbesu pi bāvisatiyā tikesu.

Ekasaṭṭhi sahasāni cha satāni satta sattati sataśahasāni pucchānaṇ tikabhede pabhedato sankhittā vācanāmagge.

Dukesu¹ pana *siyā hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaṇ hetuṇ paṭicca hetu, hetuṇ paṭicca na-hetu, hetuṇ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, na-hetuṇ paṭicca na-hetu, na-hetuṇ paṭicca hetu; na-hetuṇ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca hetu, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca na-hetu, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu cā ti ekamekasmiṇ duke hetupaccayādisu ekamekasmiṇ paccayena va pucchā honti. Tāsu hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā [hetupadavasena]² ekamūlake dve satāni soḷasaṇ ca pucchā honti.³ Tāsaṇ dukamūlakādisu tevīsatiyā vāresu ekekaṇ navakaṇ apanetvā yāva sabbamūlakā ayaṇ gaṇanaparicchado. Dukamūlake tāva ekamūlake dassitesu dvīsu⁴ soḷasa nayādhikesu⁵ pucchā satesu nava apanetvā dve satāni satta ca pucchā honti. Tato nava apanetvā ti mūlake aṭṭha-navuti sataṇ. Evaṇ purima-purimato nava nava apanetvā catumūlake ekūnavuti sataṇ. Pañcamūlake asīti-sataṇ. Cha-mūlake ekasattati sataṇ. Sattamūlake dvāsaṭṭhi sataṇ. Aṭṭhamūlake tepaññāsa sataṇ. Navamūlake catucattālīsa sataṇ. Dasamūlake pañcatiṇsa sataṇ. Ekādasamūlake chabbīsasataṇ. Dvādasamūlake sattarasādhika-sataṇ. Terasamūlake aṭṭhādikasataṇ. Cuddasamūlake nava-navuti. Paññarasamūlake navuti. Soḷasamūlake ekāsīti. Sattarasamūlake dvāsattati. Aṭṭhārasamūlake tesat-

¹ Cf. *Dukapaṭṭhāna*, I, p. 1 ff.

² Bm. *omits*.

³ Bm. *adds* 'Tāsu hetupaccayass' eva aññe asammissā nava pucchā gahetabbā. Sesā aṭṭhavāre na gahitā.

⁴ S. *omits*.

⁵ B. *omits* nayā.

ṭhi. Ekūnavīsati mūlake catupannāsaṇ.¹ Visatimūlake pañcaccattālisaṇ. Ekavīsatimūlake chattisaṇ. Dvāvīsatimūlake sattavisaṇ. Tevīsatimūlake aṭṭhārasa. Sabbamūlake nava. Yathā pan' etāni hetupaccayavasena ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . *pe* . . . sabbamūlake nava, evaṇ ārammanapaccayādisu pi ekamekaṇ ādiṇ katvā ārammaṇādi-padavasena ekekassa padassa ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . *pe* . . . sabbamūlake navā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādibhede dve pucchā-sahassāni satta-satāni ca pucchā honti. Tāsaṇ sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā pac-cayesu ayaṇ gaṇanaparicchedo.

Catu-saṭṭhi sahasāni puna aṭṭhasatāni ca
pucchā hetudukass' eva anulomanaye matā.

Yathā ca hetudukassa evaṇ sahetukadukādīnam pi ti sab-basmim pi dukasate.

Saṭṭhi-satasahasāni cattāri ca tato paraṇ
dvāsīti ca sahasāni pucchā dukasate vidū.

Ayaṇ tāva suddhike tikapaṭṭhāne ca dukapaṭṭhāne ca pucchānaṇ gaṇanaparicchedo.

Yaṇ pana tato paraṇ dvāvīsati tike gahetvā dukasate pakkhipitvā Dukatika-Patthānaṇ nāma desitaṇ. Tattha *siyā hetuṇ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu kusalo dhammo uppa-jeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaṇ dvāvīsatiyā tikesu ekekaṇ tikaṇ² dukānaṇ satena saddhiṇ yojetvā dassetabbānaṇ pucchānaṇ heṭṭhā-vuttanaye na sabbesaṇ ekamūlakādīnaṇ vasena ga-hetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yamhi tato paraṇ dukasataṇ gahetvā dvāvīsatiyā tikesu pakkhipitvā Tika-Dukapaṭṭhānaṇ nāma desitaṇ. Tatthāpi *siyā kusalaṇ hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo hetudhammo uppa-jeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaṇ duka-sate ekekaṇ dukaṇ dvāvīsatiyā tikehi saddhiṇ yojetvā dassetabbānaṇ pucchānaṇ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṇ ekamūlakādīnaṇ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tato paraṇ tike tikesu yeva pakkhipitvā Tika-Tika-patthānaṇ nāma desitaṇ. Tatthāpi *siyā kusalaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppa-jeyya hetupaccayā* ti

¹ Bm. paññā.

² S. tika.

evaṇ dvāvisatiyā tikesu ekekaṇ tikaṇ sesehi ekavīsatiyā tikehi saddhiṇ yojetvā dassetabbānaṇ pucchānaṇ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṇ ekamūlakādīnaṇ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tato paraṇ duke dukesu yeva pakkhipitvā Duka-Dukapaṭṭhānaṇ nāma desitaṇ. Tattha¹ *siyā hetu*²*sahetukaṇ dhammaṇ paticca hetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjeyya hetu-paccayā* ti evaṇ dukasate ekekaṇ dukaṇ sesehi nava-navutiyā dukehi saddhiṇ yojetvā dassetabbānaṇ pucchānaṇ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṇ ekamūlakādīnaṇ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Tathāgataena hi sabbam etaṇ pabhedaṇ dassetvā va deva-parisāya dhammo desito. Dhammasenāpatissa pana: tena ajja idaṇ c' idaṇ ca desitan ti sankhipitvā nayadassanamatten' eva desanā akkhātā. Therenāpi sankhipitvā va vācanāmaggo pavattito. So therena pavattitanayen' eva sangītikāle sangahaṇ āropito. Taṇ pan' assa sankhepanayaṇ dassetuṇ, *tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ* ti ayaṇ gāthā ṭhapitā.³

Tass' attho *tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ* ti [varaṇ]⁴ pavaraṇ tikapaṭṭhānaṇ ca. *Dukuttaman* ti uttamaṇ seṭṭhaṇ duka-paṭṭhānaṇ ca. *Duka-tikaṇ cā* ti duka-tikapaṭṭhānaṇ ca. *Tika-dukaṇ cā* ti tika-dukapaṭṭhānaṇ ca. *Tika-tikaṇ cā* ti tika-tikapaṭṭhānaṇ. *Duka-dukaṇ cā* ti duka-dukapaṭṭhānaṇ ca. *Cha-anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti ete tikapaṭṭhāna-dayo suṭṭhu gambhīrā cha nayā anulomamhi veditabbā ti. Tattha dve anulomāni dhammānulomaṇ ca paccayānulomaṇ ca.

Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paticca*⁵ *kusalo dhammo* ti⁵ evaṇ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṇ dhammānaṇ anulomadesanāvasena⁶ pavattaṇ *dhammānulomaṇ* nāma. *Hetu-paccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ catuvisatiyā paccayānaṇ anulomadesanāvasena pavattaṇ *paccayānulomaṇ* nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Atṭhakathāyaṇ

*tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā*⁷ ti

¹ Bm. Tatthā pi.

² Bm. hetuṇ.

³ Above, p. 8.

⁴ Above, p. 73.

⁵ Bm. omits.

⁶ S. nayena.

⁷ See above, p. 73.

ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā tasmiṇ dhammānulome paccayānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā *cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti Aṭṭhakathāya¹ dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Imasmiṇ pan' okāse *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paccayānulome ete dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Tesu anulome tikapaṭṭhāne kusalattikamattass' eva vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ paṭiccavārassa paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana saha-jātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṇ anuddharitvā labbhamaṇaka-vasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ. *Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayānulome cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyānaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni paccanīyaṇ hoti, taṇ dassetuṇ: *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇeyya na-hetupaccayā* ti ādi āradhaṇ.²

Tattha anulomapucchāhi samappamaṇo va pucchā paricchedo. Ten' ev' ettha yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārito, evaṇ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo ti vatvā, puna pariyosāne yathā anulome ekekassa padassa ekamūlaṇ dumūlaṇ timūlaṇ catumūlaṇ yā tevīsati-mūlakaṇ evaṇ paccanīye pi vitthāretabban ti vuttaṇ. Tevīsati-mūlakan ti idaṇ c' ettha dumūlakaṇ yeva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Pariyosāne pana sabbamūlakaṇ catuvīsati-mūlakam pi hoti yeva. Sabbaṇ sankhittam evā ti.

*Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā*³ ti

etthāpi dve paccanīyāni: dhammapaccanīyaṇ ca paccayapaccanīyaṇ ca. Tattha *kusalā dhammā* ti evaṇ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṇ dhəmmānaṇ:⁴ *na kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo* ti paccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṇ

¹ S. aṭṭhakathā gāthāya.

² Above, p. 71.

³ Above, p. 9.

⁴ Dhs. 1; Expositor, 46 f.

dhammapaccanīyaṇ nāma. *Na-hetupaccayā nārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ catuvīsatiyā paccayānaṇ paccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṇ *paccayapaccanīyaṇ* nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ:

*Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi
nayaṇ sugambhīrā,*

ayaṇ gāthā dhamma paccanīyaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaccanīyaṇ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha paccanīyamhi nayaṇ sugambhīra ti

Aṭṭhakathā-gāthāya dhammapaccanīye tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayaṇ sugambhīra* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṇ pan' okāse *na-hetupaccayā nārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paccayapaccanīye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayaṇ sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anuloma-tikapaṭṭhāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito.

Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchaṇ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ. *Cha paccanīyamhi nayaṇ sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayapaccanīye cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyānaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni anulomapaccanīyaṇ hoti: taṇ dassetuṇ *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ.¹ Tattha *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . pe . . . hetupaccayā na-adhipati-paccayā*² ti hetupadassa sesesu tevīsatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiṇ yojanāvasena hetupadādi ke ekamūlake tevīsati anulomapaccanīyāni, tesu ekekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā satta-vīsatiyāni ekādasa pucchāsātāni honti. Dumūlake pana hetārammaṇapadānaṇ sesesu dvāvīsatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiṇ yojanāvasena dvāvīsati anulomapaccanīyāni ti evaṇ anulome vuttesu sabbesu ekamūlakādisu ekekaṇ padaṇ

¹ Above, p. 72.

² S. avigata°.

parihāpetvā avasesānaṃ vasena pucchāgaṇanā veditabbā. Ekamūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāliyaṃ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā¹ sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikañ ca patthānavaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā² ti

ettha pana heṭṭhā vuttanayaṇ' eva dve anulomapaccanīyāni: dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ ca.

Tattha kusalo dhammo³ ti evaṃ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṃ dhammānaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo ti anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ nāma. Hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ catuvīsatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaṃ anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ nāma.

Tattha heṭṭhā Atthakathāyaṃ

Tikañ ca patthānavaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Atthakathā-gāthāya dhammānulomapaccanīye tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṃ paṇ' okāse hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ pavatte paccayānulomapaccanīye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anulome tikapaṭṭhāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṃ imasmiṃ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṃ anuddharitvā labbhamāna-vasena⁴ vissajjanam eva dassitaṃ.

Cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

vacanato pana imasmiṃ paccanīyānuloma-paccanīye cha pi ete patthānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Patthānaṃ vaṇṇāyantaṇaṃ hi ācariyaṇaṃ bhāro eso ti.

¹ S. omits.

² Above, p. 9.

³ B. kusalā dhammā.

⁴ S. labbhamānakkame.

Idāni paccanīyānulomaṇ hoti: taṇ dassetuṇ *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇeyya na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti¹ ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha anulomapaccanīyapucchā hi samappamāṇo eva pucchā-paricchedo. Ekamūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāliyaṇ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti²

etthāpi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva dve paccayānulomāni dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ ca paccayapaccanīyānulomaṇ ca.

Tattha *kusalo dhammo*³ ti evaṇ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi⁴ sangahitānaṇ dhammānaṇ *na kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo* ti paccanīyānulomadesaṇāvasena pavattaṇ dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ nāma. *Na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ catuvisatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaṇ paccayapaccanīyānulomadesaṇāvasena pavattaṇ paccanīyānulomaṇ nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaṇ gāthā dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaccanīyānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā

cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathāya dhammapaccanīyānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṇ pan' okāse *na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paccayapaccanīyānulome ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anulomatikapāṭṭhānesu yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekā pi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṇ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ.

Cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

¹ Above, p. 72.

³ B. kusalā dhammā.

² Above, p. 9.

⁴ Dhs., p. 1.

vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayapaccanīyānulome cha pi ete patthānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Patthānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyānaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Panṇattivāraṇṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

Idāni yā ekāpanṇattivāre kusalattikaṇ nissāya hetupaccayādivasena ekūnapaññāsaṇ ādiṇ katvā nayamattaṇ dassentena aparimāṇā pucchā dassitā.

Tattha kusalākusalādīnaṇ saha uppattiyā¹ abhāvato yā pucchā *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti [evaṇ vissajjanaṇ na labhanti. Tā pahāya yā vissajjanaṇ labhanti tā yeva vissajjetuṇ ayaṇ *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti]² ādinā nayena Paṭiccavārassa Niddesavāro āradhho.³ Tattha siyā: sace imā hetupaccayādivasen' eva ekūnapaññāsaṇ pucchā sabbaso vissajjanaṇ na labhanti, atha kasmā dassitā? Nanu yā labhanti tā yeva dassetabbā ti? Āma, dassetabbā siyuṇ; tathā dassiyamāṇā pana sabbesu tika-duka-patthānādisu ekekaṣmiṇ tike duke duka-tike tika-duke tika-tike duka-duke ca sankhepaṇ akatvā dassetabbā yeva bhaveyyuṇ. Kasmā yā Kusalattike labhanti, na tā yeva Vedanattikādisu? Dhammānulomapaccanīye va Tikapatthāne Vitakkatika-Pītittikānaṇ vissajjane sabbā p' eta vissajjanaṇ labhanti, tasmā ukkaṭṭhaparicchedena ekekaṣmiṇ tike yattakāhi pucchāhi bhavitabbaṇ, sabbā Kusalattike dassitā. Evaṇ dassitāsu hi yā tattha vissajjanaṇ na labhanti tā pahāya, yā labhanti tā vuccamāṇā sakkā sukhena vijānitun ti sukhena vijānanatthaṇ, sabbā pi Kusalattike dassitā. Yā pan' ettha vissajjanaṇ na labhanti, tā pahāya, yā labhanti, tā yeva vissajjitā ti veditabbā.

Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā* ti catubhūmakakusala-dhammesu vedanakkhandhādibhedan ekaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca paṭigantvā saha uppattisankhātena sadisabhāvena patvā, tena saddhiṇ ekato pavattibhāvaṇ upagantvā ti attho. *Kusalo*

¹ B. saḥuppattiyā. ² S. omits bracketed portion. ³ Above, p. 73.

dhammo ti catubhūmakakusaladhammesu yeva saññākkhandhādibhedo eko dhammo. *Uppajjati* ti uppādato yāva nirodhagamanā¹ uddhaṇ pajjati,² nibbattati ti pi attho. Attānaṇ labhati uppādādayo vā pāpuṇāti ti vuttaṇ hoti. *Hetupaccayā* ti kusalahetunā hetupaccayabhāvaṇ sādhetena. Evaṇ *up-pajjeyyā* ti pucchāya, *up-pajjati* ti vissajjanaṇ vatvā, idāni yaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca yo dhammo uppajjati, taṇ dhammaṇ khandhavasena dassetuṇ *kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ* ti ādim āha.

Tattha *ekaṇ* ti vedanādisu catusu yaṇ kiñci ekaṇ. *Tayo khandhā* ti yo yo paccayabhāvena gahito, taṇ taṇ ṭhapetvā, avasesā tayo khandhā. *Tayo khandhe* ti vedanādisu yo eko khandho uppajjati ti gahito, taṇ ṭhapetvā sese tayo. *Dve khandhe* ti vedanā-saññā-dukādisu chasu dukesu ye keci dve khandhe paṭicca. *Dve khandhā* ti ye ye paccayabhāvena gahitā, te te ṭhapetvā, avasesā dve khandhā kusalahetunā hetupaccayabhāvaṇ sādhetena uppajjanti ti attho. Yasmā pana eko khandho ekass' eva, dvinnaṇ yeva vā, dve vā pana ekass' eva paccayo³ nāma natthi, tasmā ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca eko khandho, ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca dve khandhā, dve khandhe paṭicca eko khandho ti na vuttaṇ.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati ti ādisu pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo.

Cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ ti idaṇ paṭiccaṭṭhassa⁴ saha-jātaṭṭhattāyaṇ kusalena saha-jatāñ ceva hetupaccayañ ca labhati: taṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. Parato pi evarūpesu ṭhānesu ayam eva nayo. *Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ*⁵ ti ettha hetupaccayābhāvato ahetukarūpena saddhiṇ anuppattito ārup-pavipākaṇ na gahetabbaṇ. *Paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti kaṭattā-rūpasankhātassa avyākatassa avyākataṇ paṭicca uppattidassanatthaṇ vuttaṇ. *Vipākāvyākataṇ* ti [tasmiṇ]⁶ khaṇe vijjā-mānavyākatavasena vuttaṇ. *Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā* ti idaṇ kaṭattā-rūpagahaṇena vatthumhi gahite pi vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhānaṇ uppattidassanatthaṇ vuttaṇ. *Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ* ti ādi rūpāvyākataṇ paṭicca

¹ B. °gamanā.

² S. °gamaṇaṇ sa uppajjati.

³ S. omits from dvinnaṇ to paccayo.

⁴ S. paṭiccassa.

⁵ Above, p. 74. B. kriyā always.

⁶ B. omits.

rūpāvyākatassa uppattidassanattañ vuttaṇ. *Ekañ khandhan* ti ādisu vuttanayen' eva pan' ettha atthayojanā veditabbā. Evaṇ rūpāvyākatamhi bhūte paṭicca bhūtānaṇ uppattiṇ vatvā, idāni bhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpānaṇ uppattiṇ dassetuṇ *mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānan* ti ādi vuttaṇ. Evaṇ sante upādā-rūpan ti ettakam eva vattabbaṇ, itaradvayaṇ kasmā vuttan ti? Mahābhūte pi paṭicca uppattidassanattañ. Yaṇ hi heṭṭhā *cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpan* ti dassitaṇ, na kevalaṇ khandhe yeva¹ paṭicca uppajjati, mahābhūte pi pana paṭicca uppajjati ti dassanattam idaṇ vuttan ti veditabbaṇ. Tattha cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ pavatte yeva kaṭattā-rūpaṇ paṭisandhiyam pi. *Upādā-rūpan* ti tass' eva ubhayassa visesanaṇ. *Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭiccā* ti ettha cittasamuṭṭhānā va mahābhūtā gahitā. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpan* ti ettha pana bhūtarūpam pi upādā-rūpam pi gahitaṇ. *Ekañ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā* ti ādinā nayena hi bhūtarūpam pi khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca uppajjati. *Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpan* ti vuttanayena upādā-rūpam pi.

Akusalañ ca avyākatañ cā ti pañhāvissajjanesu pi es' eva nayo. Evaṇ hetupaccayena dve² pucchā vissajjitā. Etā yeva hi ettha labbhanti, sesā cattālisa moghapucchā ti na vissajjitā. Iminā upāyena ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi pucchāvissajjanānaṇ attho veditabbo. Tattha tattha pana vicāretabbayuttakam eva vicārayissāma. Ārammaṇapaccaye tāva rūpassa ārammaṇapaccayavasena anuppattito tāsu navasu rūpamissakā pahāya tisso va pucchā vissajjitā. Ten' eva ca kārapena *vatthuṇ paṭicca kandhā* ti vatvā *kandhe paṭicca vatthū* ti na vuttaṇ. Na hi taṇ ārammaṇapaccayena uppajjati.

Adhipatipaccaye³ *vipākāvyākatan* ti lokuttaram eva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha *paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti na gahitaṇ. Sesañ hetupaccayasadisam eva.

Anantara-samanantaresu pi⁴ rūpaṇ na labbhatī ti ārammaṇapaccaye viya tisso va pucchā.

Sahajātapaccaye *paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti pañcavokāre paṭisandhivasena vuttaṇ. Heṭṭhā pana Paccayavibhange okkan-

¹ Bm. *adds* ca.

³ *Above*, p. 75.

² Bm. *va*.

⁴ *Above*, p. 76.

tikkhaṇe ti āgataṇ.¹ Tam pi iminā va saddhiṇ atthato ekaṇ, vyañjanamattam eva h' ettha nānaṇ. Api ca *tiṇṇaṇ sannipātā gabbhassa avakkanti hoti* ti² vacanato okkanti ti pañcavokārapaṭisandhiyā v' etaṇ nāmaṇ. *Paṭisandhi* ti sabbabhavasādhāraṇaṇ. Idha pana *katattā-rūpan* ti ādi vacanato pañcavokārapaṭisandhi yeva adhippetā. Sā hi rūpassa pi arūpassa pi paccayabhāvañ ceva paccayuppannabhāvañ ca sangahaṭi. Tasmā paripunṇavissajjanā hoti ti gahitā. *Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtan* ti anindriyabaddhesu paṭhavī pāsānādisu mahābhūtaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Paccayavibhangavārasmiṇ hi *cattāro mahābhūtā* ti ajjhattikañ ca bāhirañ ca ekato katvā gahitaṇ. Sankhepadesanā hi sā. Ayaṇ pana vitthāradesanā, tasmā sabbaṇ vibhajitvā dassento bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtan ti ādim āha. *Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca* ti dvisantatisamuṭṭhānabhūtavasena vuttaṇ. *Mahābhūte paṭicca katattā-rūpan* ti idaṇ pana kammāsamuṭṭhānavasen' eva vuttaṇ. *Upādā-rūpan* ti idaṇ utusamuṭṭhānavasen' eva.

Aññaamaññapaccaye³ *khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā* ti catunnam pi khandhānaṇ ekato vatthūnā aññaamaññapaccayaṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ.

Nissayapaccaye yasmā paṭiccaṭṭho nāma sahaajātaṭṭho, tasmā yā heṭṭhā Paccayavibhangavāre cakkhāyatanādīnaṇ nissayapaccayatā dassitā, sā na⁴ gahitā. Cakkhāyatanādīni hi purejātāni hutvā paccayā honti. Idha sahajātam eva labbhati, ten' eva vuttaṇ *nissayapaccayo sahajātapaccaya-sadiso* ti.

Upanissayapaccaye rūpassa upanissayapaccaya-abhāvā tīn' eva vissajjanāni labbhanti. Tena vuttaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisan ti. Tattha kiñcāpi na sabbe kusalākusalāvyākātā ārammaṇūpanissayaṇ labhanti, ye pana labhanti, tesāṇ vassen' etaṇ vuttan ti veditabbaṇ.

Purejātapaccaye *vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā* ti⁵ vatthuṇ paṭicca vatthunā purejātapaccayaṇ sādhentena uppajjanti ti attho. *Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhan* ti ettha yaṇ vipākāvyākataassa vatthu okkantikkhaṇe sahajātapaccayo hoti, taṇ purejātapaccayabhājanīyattā idha na gaheṭabbaṇ. Ye pi kusalādayo

¹ Above, p. 3.² M. i, 265.³ Above, p. 78.⁴ Bm. omits. But cf. above, p. 3 f. with p. 78.⁵ Above, p. 79.

āruppe purejātapaccayaṇ na labhanti, te pi purejātapaccaya-bhājanīyato yeva idha na gahetabbā, ārammaṇaṇ pana niyamato purejātapaccayabhāvaṇ na labhati. Rūpāyatanā-dini hi cakkhuviññānādīnaṇ yeva purejātapaccayaṭaṇ sādhen-ti, manoviññānadhātuyā atītānāgatāni pi ārammaṇaṇ honti yeva, tasmā idha na gahitaṇ. Khandhavasena hi ayaṇ desanā, na viññānadhātuvaseṇa. *Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhan* ti desanāya ca sabbā pi viññānadhātuyo gahitā, na cakkhuviññānadhātu-ādayo evā ti.

Pacchājāte kusalākusalānaṇ paccayo na hoti. Avyākata-sāpi upatthambhako va, na janako, tasmā uppajjati pacchājātapaccayā ti evaṇ vattabbo ekadhammo pi natthi ti pacchājātapaccayavasena vissajjanaṇ na kataṇ.

Āsevanapaccaye kāmaṇ sabbā kiriyā āsevanapaccayaṇ na labhanti. Labbhamānavaseṇa pana *kiriyāvyākataṇ* ti vuttaṇ, tasmā javanakiriyā v' ettha gahitā ti veditabbā.

Kamma-paccaye kusalākusalesu ekakkhaṇiko kamma-paccayo veditabbo. Tathā kiriyāvyākate. Vipākāvyākate pana nānākhaṇiko pi. Tathā paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtānaṇ. Cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ pana ekakkhaṇiko. Kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ nānākhaṇiko va. Tathā asaṇṇasattarūpānaṇ. Kaṭattā-rūpaṇ pan' ettha jīvitindriyaṇ. Sesaṇ na ekantato kamma-samuṭṭhānattā upādā-rūpaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Evaṇ sante pi idha kamma-samuṭṭhānam eva adhippetāṇ.

Vipākapaccaye¹ kusalākusalaṇ [kiriyāṇ ca]² na labbhati ti avyākatavasen' eva vissajjanaṇ kataṇ. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ* ti vipākacittasamuṭṭhānam eva. *Kaṭattā-rūpaṇ* ti yathā-lābhavasena indriyarūpaṇ ca vatthurūpaṇ ca. *Upādā-rūpaṇ* ti tad-avasesaṇ tasmiṇ samaye vijjāmānaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ.

Āhārapaccaye³ sabbesaṇ pi kusalādīnaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānarūpassa ca⁴ arūpāhāravaseṇa uppatti veditabbā. Tathā *paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtānaṇ*. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ* ti bhavaṅgādi citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ. *Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ* ti kabalīkārāhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ ti kusalākusala-citta-samuṭṭhānam eva. Paccayavibhangavāre āhārapaṭi-pāṭiyā⁵ paṭhamaṇ kabalīkārō āhāro dassito. Idha pana

¹ Above, p. 80.

² S. omits bracketed words.

³ Bm. °paccayā; S. °paccayaṇ.

⁴ S. °rūpass' eva.

⁵ Above, p. 5.

kusalaṇ dhamman ti pucchāvasena paṭhamañ arūpāhārā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Indriyapaccaye Paccayavibhange¹ indriyapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamañ cakkhundriyādini dassitāni. Idha pana² kusalādi pucchāvasena paṭhamañ arūpindriyānaṇ paccayatā dassitā. Tattha kusalādisu yathā-lābhāvasena arūpindriyā gahetabbā. Asaññasattānaṇ bhūtarūpesu pi jīvitindriyan ti.

Jhānamaggapaccayesu hetupaccayasadisam eva vissajjanaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha hetupaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Sampayuttapaccaye vissajjanaṇ ārammaṇapaccayagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha ārammaṇapaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Vippayuttapaccaye *vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthuṇ paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentena uppajjantī ti attho. *Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentehi uppajjantī ti³ attho. *Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentena [khandhā]⁴ uppajjantī ti attho. *Cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentehi uppajjantī ti attho. *Sesavissajjanesu pi vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti ādisu pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo. Vipākāvyākate c' ettha vatthugahaṇenacakkhādini sangahitabbāni. *Ekaṇ mahābhūtan ti* ādi rūpāvyākatassa paṭiccabhāvaṇ⁵ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. *Cittasamutthānaṇ* ti avyākata-cittasamutthānam pi kusalākusalacittasamutthānam pi.

Atthipaccaye sabbaṇ saha-jātapaccayagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha *sahajātapaccayāsadisam* ti vuttaṇ.

Natthi-vigatā ārammaṇapaccayagahitā.

Avigataṇ saha-jātagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha arammanapaccayasadisam saha-jātapaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Ime tevīsati paccayā ti⁶ sankhipitvā dassitānaṇ vasen' etaṇ vuttaṇ. *Vitthāretabbā* ti yā pucchā vissajjanaṇ labhanti, tāsāṇ vasena vitthāretabbā. Ayaṇ hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekamūlake paccayānulome Paṭiccavārassa kusalattikavissajjane atthavaṇṇanā.

¹ Above, p. 5.

² Above, p. 81.

³ B. uppajjati ti.

⁴ Bm. omits.

⁵ Bm. paccaya°.

⁶ Above, p. 83.

Idāni ye ettha hetupaccayādisu ekekasmiṃ paccaye vissajjanavārā laddhā, te gaṇanavasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā navā* ti¹ ādi āraddhaṃ.

Tattha *hetuyā navā* ti pucchāvissajjananavārā honti, seyyathidaṃ:

- (1) kusalena kusalaṃ
- (2) kusalena avyākataṃ
- (3) kusalena kusalāvyākataṃ
- (4) akusalena akusalaṃ
- (5) akusalena avyākataṃ
- (6) akusalena akusalāvyākataṃ
- (7) avyākatena avyākataṃ
- (8) kusalāvyākatena avyākataṃ
- (9) akusalāvyākatena avyākataṃ ti.

Ārammaṇe tīnī ti

- (1) kusalena kusalaṃ
- (2) akusalena akusalaṃ
- (3) avyākatena avyākataṃ.

Adhipatiyā *navā* ti hetuyā vuttasadisā va. Dvādasasu hi paccayesu nava navā ti vuttaṃ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni hetupaccayasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Dasasu paccayesu tīni tīnī ti vuttaṃ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni ārammaṇasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Aññamaññapaccayasmiṃ hi avyākatapadassa vissajjane rūpam pi labbhati. Tatthā purejātapaccaye. Āsevanapaccaye vipākāni ceva vithicittāni ca na labbhanti. *Vipāke ekan* ti avyākatena² avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sankhepato *nava*, *tīnī*, *ekan* ti tividho va vāraparicchedo. Vitthārato dvādasa navakā dasa tikā ekaṃ ekaṃ ti sabbesu pi tevīsatiyā paccayesu ekūnacattālīsādhikaṃ vārasataṃ hoti. Ekūnacattālīsādhikaṃ ca pucchā sataṃ. Ekūnacattālīsādhikaṃ pucchāvissajjanasatan ti pi tass' eva nāmaṃ.

Evaṃ hetupaccayādi kekaṃ ekamūlake gaṇanaṃ dassetvā tato paresu dumūlakādisu vitthāradesanaṃ sankhipitvā ekamūlake dassitāya desanāya labbhamānagaṇanaṃ yeva ādāya vāraparicchedaṃ dassetuṃ dumūlake tāva *hetupaccayā*

¹ Above, p. 84.

² Bm. *omits*.

Hetu sāsevane āsevanassa vasena sabbattha⁴ tīni viśaj-
janāni. Savipāke vipākapaccayassa vasena ekamevā ti
ayaṃ hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā ekamūlakādisu gaṇanā. Yaṃ
paṇ' etaṃ hetumūlakānantara-ārammaṇe t̥hitena sabbattha
tīn' eva pañhā ti vuttaṃ, taṃ ārammaṇapaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā
ekamūlake pi dumūlakādisu pi sabbattha ārammaṇapade

⁴ *S. omits.*

ceva ārammaṇena saddhiṇ sesapaccayayojanāsu ca yattha navahi bhavitabbaṇ, tattha tayo pañhā honti ti dassanatthaṇ vuttaṇ. Vipākapade pana vipākapadena saddhiṇ sesapaccayayojanāsu ca eko pañho hoti. Iti yaṇ heṭṭhā avocumha bahu gaṇano pi paccayo abahu gaṇanena saddhiṇ vutto, tena samānagaṇano hoti ti taṇ suvuttam eva.

Idāni ye ārammaṇādinaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena ekamūlakādayo dassetabbā, tesu ekamūlako tāva hetu ekamūlaken' eva sadiso ti ekasmim pi paccayena dassito. Ārammaṇapaccayavasena pana dumūlake gaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ ārammaṇapaccayā hetuyā tīni, adhipatīyā tīni . . . pe . . . avigate tīni ti vuttaṇ. Ettha ca ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatīyā tīni . . . pe . . . avigate tīni ti vattabbe hetupaccayādayo paccayā bahugaṇanā, tesāṇ ūnataragaṇanehi ca samānagaṇanehi ca saddhiṇ saṇsandane yā gaṇanā labbhati, taṇ dassetuṇ ārammaṇapaccayassa purimabhāge t̥hitam pi hetupaccayaṇ pacchimabhāge va t̥hapetvā ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā tīni ti vuttaṇ. Ten' etaṇ āvikaroti. Ārammaṇapaccayo yena yena bahutaragaṇanena vā samānagaṇanena vā paccayena saddhiṇ duka-tikādibhedāṇ gacchati, sabbattha tīn' eva pañhāvissajjanāni veditabbāni. Vipākapaccayena pana saddhiṇ saṇsandane ekam eva labbhati. Taṇ vipākapaccayādikāya gaṇanāya āvibhavissatī ti idha na dassitaṇ. Yā c' esā dumūlake gaṇanā dassitā, timūlakādisu pi esā va gaṇanā ti ārammaṇapaccayavasena timūlakādayo na vitthāritā.

Idāni adhipatipaccayādivasena dumūlakādisu gaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ adhipatipaccayā, hetupaccayā navā ti ādi vuttaṇ. Tatthāpi vuttanayen' eva paccayasanniveso veditabbo. Yathā ca adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā nava, evaṇ sesesu pi hetunā samānagaṇanāsu nav' eva. Iti yo yo paccayo ādimhi tiṭṭhati, tena tena saddhiṇ samānagaṇanānaṇ saṇsandanaṇ¹ ādimhi t̥hitassa vasena gaṇanā hoti. Tena pana saddhiṇ ūnataragaṇanānaṇ saṇsandane ūnataragaṇanānaṇ yeva vasena gaṇanā hoti ti veditabbā.² Yathā ca ārammaṇapaccayavasena evaṇ adhipatipaccayavasenāpi [tato padesaṇ samānantarādinaṇ vasenāpi]³ timūlakādayo na vitthāritā, tasmā

¹ S. saṇsandane.² B. veditabbo.³ S. omits.

dumūlake dassitagāṇanāvasen' eva sabbattha sā veditabbā. Tena vuttaṇ ekekaṇ paccayaṇ mūlaṇ kātun asajjhāyamaggena gaṇetabbā ti.

Paccayānulomaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Paccanīyaṇ pana yasmā kusalapade na labbhati, kusala-dhammassa hetupaccayena vinā anuppattito, tasma *akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha *na-hetupaccayā* ti hetupaccayaapaṭikkhepo. Hetupaccayaṇ vinā aññena paccayena uppajjati ti attho. *Vichikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho* ti ayaṇ hi sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca sayāṇhetupaccayo hoti. Aññassa pana sampayuttahetuno abhāvā na-hetupaccayā uppajjati ti ṭhapetvā hetupaccayaṇ sesehi attano anurūpaccayehi uppajjati. Iminā nayena sabbapaccayaapaṭikkhepesu attho veditabbo. *Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākatan* ti idaṇ rūpasamuṭṭhāpakavasen' eva veditabbaṇ. Aññesu pi eva-rūpesu es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatipaccaye kāmaṇ adhipati pi attanā saddhiṇ dutiyassa adhipatino abhāvā na-adhipatipaccayaṇ¹ labhati. Yathā pana vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagato moho ahetuko, na tathā adhipatayo² nirādhipati. Chandādisu pana aññataraṇ adhipatiṇ akatvā kusalādīnaṇ uppattikāle sabbe pi kusalādayo nirādhipatino, tasmā mohaṇ [viya]³ viṣuṇ adhipati-mattam eva anuddharitvā sabbasangāhikavasena esā *ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā* ti adikā desanā katā ti veditabbā.

Na-anantara-na-samanantaresu na-ārammaṇe viya rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tena vuttaṇ *na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaṇ* ti.⁴

Sahajātapaccayo parihīno. Yathā c' esa, tathā nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayā pi.⁵ Kiṇkāraṇā? Etehi vinā kassaci anuppattito. Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye pi hi paccakkhāya eko pi rūpārūpadhammo na uppajjati, tasmā te parihīnā.

¹ S. adhipatipaccayaṇ na.

² S. adhipati yeva nirādhipati.

³ S. omits.

⁴ Above, p. 88.

⁵ I.e. §§ 5, 6, p. 89 and §§ 21, 24, p. 93.

Na-aññamaññapaccaya-vibhange *patisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca katattā-rūpaṇ* ti hadayavatthuvajjā veditabbā.¹

Na-upanissayavibhange rūpaṇ eva paccayuppannaṇ. Taṇ hi upanissayapaccayaṇ na labhati. Arūpaṇ pana kiñcāpi ārammaṇūpanissayapakatūpanissayena labheyya, anantarūpanissayamuttakaṇ pana natthi. Tena vuttaṇ *na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisā* ti.

Na-purejāte *cittasamutthānarūpaṇ* ti² pañcavokāravasena vuttaṇ. *Na-pacchājātapaccayā* ti ettha saha-jāta-purejāta-paccayasankhataṇ gacchanti, tasmā *sahajātapaccayasadisā* ettha pāli. Sā na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritā ti idha sankhittā.

Na-āsevanapaccaye kusalākusalā paṭhamajavanavasena veditabbā. Tathā kiriyāvyākataṇ. Pāli pana idhāpi na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritavasena veditabbā. Ten' ev' āha: *na-pacchājātapaccayam pi na-āsevanapaccayam pi na-adhipatipaccayasadisā* ti.

Na-kammapaccaye³ vipākacetanā nānākhanikakammapaccayaṇ labhatī ti na gahitā.

Na-āhārapaccaye ekaccaṇ rūpaṇ eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tatha na-indriyapaccaye.

Na-jhānapaccaye pañca viññāṇadhammā ceva ekaccaṇ ca rūpaṇ paccayuppannaṇ. Pañcaviññāṇasmiṇ hi vedanā ca cittekkaggatā ca dubbalattā upanijjhānalakkhaṇaṇ na pāpūnanti ti jhānapaccaye na gahitā.

Na-magga-paccaye ahetukavipākakiriyaṇ ceva ekaccaṇ ca rūpaṇ paccayuppannaṇ.

Na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatesu rūpaṇ eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tena vuttaṇ *na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisā* ti.⁴

Na-hetuyā dve ti⁵ *ekamūlakagaṇanā* yathā pālim eva nīyyāti. Dumūlake *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe ekaṇ* ti ettha kiñcāpi bahugaṇanena saddhiṇ ūnataragaṇanassa saṇsandane ūnataragaṇanavasena na-hetuyā viya dvīhi bhavitabbaṇ. Na-ārammaṇavasena pana arūpadhammānaṇ parihīnattā avyākataṇ paṭicca rūpāvyākatassa uppattiṇ sandhāya

¹ B. -vajjaṇ veditabbaṇ.

² Above, p. 90.

³ Above, p. 91.

⁴ Above, p. 93.

⁵ Above, p. 94.

ekaṃ ti vuttaṇ. Sabbesu ekakesu pi es' eva nayo. *Dve* ti vuttaṭṭhāne pana na-hetuyā laddhavasena vāradvayaṇ veditabbaṇ. Timūlakādisu pana sabbesu na-ārammaṇapaccayassa aparihīnattā ekam eva vissajjanan ti ayaṇ paccanīkena hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekamūlakādisu gaṇanā. Na-ārammaṇapaccayādayo pana ekamūlake tāva purimena sadisattā idhāpi na dassitā yeva. Na-ārammaṇapaccayavasena dumūlake *na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetuyā ekaṇ* ti¹ na-hetu-dumūlake vuttam eva. *Na-adhipatiyā pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇapaccaye laddhavasena veditabbā ti evaṇ sabbaṇsandanesu ūnataragaṇanass' eva paccayassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Yattha yattha ca na-ārammaṇapaccayo pavisati, tattha tattha rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Na-anantara-na-samantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayānaṇ pavitṭhaṭṭhāne pi es' eva nayo. Na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-jhāna-na-maggapaccayā sabbattha sadisavissajjanā. Sahajātādi catukkaṇ idhāpi parihīnam evā ti idam ettha lakkaṇaṇ. Iminā pana lakkhaṇena sabbesu dumūlakādisu ayaṇ paccayo mūlaṇ, ayam ettha dumūlako, ayaṇ timūlako, ayaṇ sabbamūlako ti sallakhetvā ūnataragaṇanassa paccayassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā.

Paccayapaccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Idāni anulomapaccanīye² gaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe pañcā* ti ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha hetādhipati-magga-paccayesu anulomato ṭhitesu sahajātādayo cattāro, sabbatṭhānikapaccayā āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggapaccayā cattāro ti ime aṭṭha paccanīyato na labbhanti. Hetupaccayādi vasena hi uppajjamāno dhammo ime aṭṭha paccaye alabhanto nāma natthi. Ārammaṇa-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-sampayutta-natthi-vigatapaccayesu pana anulomato ṭhitesu arūpaṭṭhānikā paccanīkato na labbhanti. Na hi ārammaṇapaccayādihi uppajjamāno anantara-samanantarapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-

¹ Above, p. 95.

² Above, p. 96.

kamma-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatapaccayesu pana anulomato ñhitesu cattāro sabbatthānikā yeva paccanīkato na labbhanti. Etesaṇ hi paccayānaṇ vasena uppajjamāno sabbatthānike alabhanto nāma natthi. Pacchājātapaccayassa anulomato thānaṇ nāma natthi. Evaṇ sesesu anulomato ñhitesu ye ca na labbhanti, te sallakkhetvā sabbesu pi dumūlakādisu nayesu tesāṇ tesāṇ paccayānaṇ saṅsandane ūnatara-gaṇanānaṇ yeva vasena gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

Paccayānulomapaccanīyaṇ nitthitaṇ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ.*]

Idāni paccanīyānulome¹ gaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ, *na-hetupaccayā ārammane dve* ti ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha hetumhi paccanīkato ñhite ñhapetvā adhipatiṇ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Pacchājāto pana anulomato sabbatth' eva na labbhanti. Yen' eva paccayā arūpānaṇ yevā ti vuttā, tesu purejātaṇ ca āsevanaṇ ca ñhapetvā avasesesu sattasu paccanīkato ñhitesu sesā arūpatthānikā anulomato na labbhanti. Yo hi ārammaṇādihi na uppajjati, na so anantarādayo labhati. Paṭisandhivipāko pana purejātato sabbavipāko ca saddhiṇ kiriya manodhātuyā āsevanato anuppajjamāno pi anantarādayo labhati, tasmā purejātaṇ ca āsevanaṇ ca ñhapetvā ti vuttaṇ. Purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-vipāka-vippayuttesu paccanīkato ñhitesu ekaṇ ñhapetvā avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Kammapaccaye paccanīkato ñhite ñhapetvā vipākapaccayaṇ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Āhāra-indriyesu paccanīkato ñhitesu, ñhapetvā sabbatthānike ceva aññamañña-kamma-āhāra-indriyapaccaye ca, avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Itare yujjamānakavasena labbhanti. Jhānapaccaye paccanīkato ñhite hetādhīpati-āsevana-maggapaccayā anulomato na labbhanti. Maggapaccaye paccanīkato ñhite hetādhīpatipaccayo anulomato na labbhanti. Vippayuttapaccaye paccanīkato ñhite purejātapaccayaṇ ñhapetvā avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Evaṇ tesu paccayesu paccanīkato ñhitesu ye ye anulomato labbhanti ñhite ye ye anulomato na labbhanti, te te ñatvā, tesāṇ tesāṇ

¹ Above, p. 102.

paccayānaṇ saṅsandane ūnataragaṇanānaṇ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā dumūlakādisu ca navesu yaṇ yaṇ paccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā sese dukādayo dassitā, te te labbhamānā labbhamānapaccayavasena yathā yathā dassitā, tathā tathā sādhukaṇ sallakkhetabbā. Tattha yaṇ na-hetupavasena dumūlakādayo naye dassentena *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇa-paccayā na-āsevanapaccayā* ti¹ vatvā yāva āsevanā sabbaṇ sadisaṇ ti vuttaṇ, tassa na-aññamaññapaccayā sahaajāte etan ti ādihi sadisatā veditabbā.

Yaṇ pana *na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā* ti² Sīhalabhāsāya likhitaṇ. Tass' attho: na-hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā, *na-kammappaccayā* ti evaṇ na-kammappaccayena ghaṭite *sahaajāte ekan* ti evaṇ dassitā pañc' eva paccayā anulomato labbhanti, na aññe ti. Evaṇ aññesu pi evarūpesu ṭhānesu vyañjanaṇ anādiyitvā adhippetattho yeva gahetabbo. Evarūpaṇ hi vyañjanaṇ attano saññāni bandhanatthaṇ Porāṇehi saka-saka-bhāsāya likhitaṇ. Api ca imasmiṇ paccanīyānulome paccayuppannadhammesu pi atthidhammo kammappaccayaṇ labhati, na indriyapaccayaṇ. So asaññesu ceva pañcavo-kāre pavatte ca rūpajivitindriyavasena veditabbo. Atthidhammo maggapaccayaṇ labhati, na hetupaccayaṇ. So vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagata-³mohavasena veditabbo. Atthidhammo jhānapaccayaṇ labhati, na maggapaccayaṇ. So manodhātu ahetukamanoviññānadhātuvasena veditabbo. Yattha kaṭattā-rūpāni nānākhaṇikakammavasen' eva kammappaccayaṇ labhanti, tattha rūpadhammā hetādhipatīvipākīndriyajhānamaggapaccayena labhanti. Sabbatṭhānikā paccanīyā na honti. Ahetuke adhipatipaccayo natthī ti imesam pi pakiṇṇakānaṇ vasen' ettha gaṇanavāro asammohato veditabbo. Tatr' āyaṇ nayo *na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe dve* ti⁴ ettha tāva ahetukamoho ceva ahetukavipākakiriyā ca paccayuppannaṇ, tasmā akusalen' ākusalaṇ avyākatena ca avyākataṇ sandhāy' ettha dve ti vuttaṇ. Sesusu pi es' eva nayo.

Āsevane pana vipākaṇ na labbhati. Tathā kiriyamano-dhātu. Tasmā kiriyā-hetu manoviññānadhātuvasen' ettha

¹ Above, *ibid*.

² Above, *ibid*. B. gaṇhātīti for pañhā ti.

³ B. sahaajāta.

⁴ Above, *ibid*. Na-hetupaccayā Ā 2.

avyākatenā avyākataṇ veditabbaṇ. *Vipāke ekan* ti avyākatenā avyākataṃ eva. *Magge ekan* ti akusalena akusalam eva. Na-ārammaṇamūlake *hetuyā pañcā* ti rūpam eva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Taṇ hi kusalaṇ akusalaṇ avyākataṇ kusal' āvyākataṇ akusal' āvyākataṇ cā ti pañca koṭṭhāse paṭicca uppajjati. Sabba pañcakesu es' eva nayo. *Aññamaññe ekan* ti bhūtarūpāni vatthuṇ ca¹ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Tāni hi na-ārammaṇapaccayā aññamaññapaccayā upajjanti² ti mūlake pi es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatimūlake *hetuyā navā* ti³ anulome hetum hi vuttān' eva. [Nava]⁴ tiṇi ti ādini pi heṭṭhā 'nulome vuttasadisān' eva. Timūlake *dve* ti heṭṭhā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe vuttasadisān' eva.

Na-purejātamūlake *hetuyā sattā* ti heṭṭhā āruppe kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭiccā ti⁵ ādinā nayena purejāte dassitān' eva. Sabbasattakesu es' eva nayo.

Na-kammamūlake *hetuyā tiṇi* ti⁶ ādisu cetanā va pacca-yuppannā, tasmā kusalaṇ akusalaṇ avyākataṇ cā paṭicca uppattiṇ sandhāya tiṇi ti vuttaṇ. Iminā nayena ekaṇ dve tiṇi ti pañca satta navā ti āgataṭṭhānesu gaṇanā veditabbā. Cattāri cha aṭṭhā ti imā pana tisso gaṇanā natth' eva.

Paccayapaccaniyānulomaṇ nitṭhitaṇ.
Nitṭhitā ca paṭiccavārassa atthavanṇanā.

[Sahajātavāro.]

Sahajātavāre kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto ti⁷ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca tena sahaajāto hutvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paṭiccavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Avasāne pan' assa *paṭiccatṭhaṇ nāma sahaajātatṭhaṇ, sahaajātatṭhaṇ nāma paṭiccatṭhan* ti⁸ idaṇ ubhinnaṃ pi etesaṇ vārāṇaṇ atthato ninnā-nākaraṇabhāvadassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. Atthato hi ete dve pi ninnānākaraṇā. Evaṇ sante pi aññamaññassa atthaniyāmanattaṇ vuttā. *Cakkhuṇ ca paṭicca rūpe cā* ti ādisu hi asaha-

¹ S. bhūtarūpaṇ sandhāya.

² S. Taṇ hi . . . uppajjati.

³ Above, p. 103.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ Above, p. 89 (10, § i).

⁶ Above, p. 104.

⁷ Above, p. 107.

⁸ Above, p. 109.

jātam pi paṭicca uppajjati ti vuccati. Sahajātam pi ca upādā-rūpaṃ bhūtarūpassa paccayo na hoti. Iti Paṭiccavāre na saha-jātapaccayabhāvaṃ, Sahajātavāre na ca paṭiccā ti vuttassa saha-jātabhāvaṃ niyāmetuṃ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā bujḥhanakānaṃ ajjhāsaya-vasena desanāvīlāsena nirutti-paṭisambhidaṃ pabbhedajānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sahajātavāravanṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

[*Paccayavāravanṇanā.*]

Paccayavāre *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā* ti¹ kusala-dhamme paṭiṭṭhito hutvā, kusalaṃ dhammaṃ nissayaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā attho. *Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā* ti kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissaya-paccayaṃ katvā tayo khandhā up-pajjanti hetu-paccayā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabba-padesu attho veditabbo.

Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā khandhā ti idaṃ pañcavokāre pavattivāsena vuttaṃ. Pañcavokāre pavattiyaṃ hi khandhānaṃ purejātavatthu nissaya-paccayo hoti. Paṭiccaṭṭhassa pana saha-jātaṭṭhattā Paṭiccavāre esa nayo na labbhati ti paṭisandhiyaṃ saha-jātam eva vatthuṃ sandhāya *vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā* ti vuttaṃ. *Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā* ti² ādisu pi iminā va nāyena attho veditabbo. Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo avyākato cā ti kusalāvyākātānaṃ hetu-paccaya-vasena ekato uppattiṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Kusalu-pattikhaṇasmiṃ hi vatthuṃ nissāya kusalā khandhā citta-samuṭṭhāne ca mahābhūte nissāya citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ upādārūpaṃ hetu-paccaya-vasena ekato uppajjati. Iti paccaya-bhūta-ssa avyākata-ssa nānatte pi paccaya-uppannānaṃ hetu-paccaya-vasena ekato uppattiṃ sandhāya' etaṃ vuttaṃ ti veditabbaṃ. Aññesu hi evarūpesu ṭhānesu es' eva nayo.

Evaṃ ima-smiṃ hetu-paccaye saha-jātāṃ ca purejātāṃ ca nissayaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā. Tattha khandhā ceva bhūtā ca saha-jāta-vasena, vatthu saha-jāta-purejāta-vasena gahitaṃ. Paṭiccavāre pana saha-jāta-vasena paccayo labbhati, tasmā tattha nav' eva pañhā vissaj-

¹ Above, p. 110.

² Above, p. 111.

jitā. Ye pan' ete ettha sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā, tesu ekādi ke ekāvasāne vissajjane kusalādisu ekapaccayato eko paccayuppanno; ekādi ke dukāvasāne ekapaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno; dukādi ke ekāvasāne nānāpaccayato eko paccayuppanno; dukādi ke dukāvasāne nānāpaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno. Ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi iminā v' upāyena pañhavissajjanapabhedo veditabbo. Yaṇ pan' etaṇ ārammaṇapaccaye *vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā* ti¹ vuttaṇ, taṇ paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākakkhandhe yeva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Cakkhuviññāṇadīni avyākataṇ nissāya ārammaṇapaccayena uppajjantānaṇ pabhedadassanattaṇ vuttāni. Puna *vatthuṇ paccayā* ti pavatte vipākakiriyāvyākataṇaṇ uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. Sesaṇ purimanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Evaṇ imasmiṇ ārammaṇapaccaye sahaajātaṇ ca purejātaṇ ca paccayaṇ katvā satta pañhā vissajjitā.

Tattha khandhā sahaajātavasena, vatthu sahaajātapurejātavasena, cakkhāyatanādīni purejātavasen' eva gahitāni. Paṭiccavāre pana sahaajātavasen' eva paccayo labbhati. Tasmā tattha tayo va pañhā vissajjitā.

Adhipatipaccaye vipākāvyākataṇ lokuttaram eva veditabbaṇ. Anantarasamanantarā rūpābhāvena ārammaṇasa disā.

Parato āsevana-natthi-vigatesu pi es' eva nayo.

Sahaajātapaccaye *kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpan* ti² upādā-rūpasankhātāṇ kaṭattā-rūpaṇ. Idaṇ asaññasattānaṇ yeva rūpaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Cakkhāyatanādīni pañcavokāravasena vuttāni.

Aññaṇaṇāpaccaye ca yathā ārammaṇapaccayā, *evan* ti³ vissajjanasamataṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Paccayuppannesu pana nānattaṇ atthi.

Upanissayapaccaye ārammaṇapaccayasadisaṇ ti rūpābhāvato pi vissajjanasamatāya pi vuttaṇ. *Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā* ti ādīnaṇ Paṭiccavāre vuttanayen' ev' attho gahetabbo.

Kammaṇapaccaye *tīṇi* ti⁴ kusalapaccayā kusalo avyākato kusalāvyākato cā ti evaṇ tīṇi ti veditabbāni. Akusale pi es' eva nayo.

Vippayuttapaccaye *khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti⁵ khandhe

¹ Above, p. 112.

² Above, p. 113.

³ Above, p. 114.

⁴ Above, p. 116.

⁵ Above, p. 118.

nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjantī ti attho. *Khandhā vatthun vippayutta paccayā* ti khandhā vatthun nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjantī ti attho. Sesaṇ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ.

Idāni yathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanavasena dassetuṇ *hetuyā sattarasā* ti ādim āha.¹ Tattha *hetuyā sattarasā* ti kusalena kusalaṇ, kusalena avyākataṇ, kusalena kusalāvyākatan ti evaṇ kusalavasena ekādikāni ekāvasānāni dve dukāvasānan ekan ti tīni vuttani honti. Tathā akusala-vasena. Avyākatena avyākataṇ, ten' eva kusalaṇ akusalaṇ kusalāvyākataṇ akusalāvyākataṇ ca. Kusalāvyākatehi kusalaṇ avyākataṇ kusalāvyākataṇ. Akusalāvyākatehi akusalaṇ avyākataṇ akusalāvyākatan ti evaṇ sattarasa veditabbāni.

Ārammaṇe sattā ti kusalena kusalaṇ, akusalena akusalaṇ, avyākatena avyākataṇ, kusalaṇ, akusalaṇ, kusalāvyākatena kusalaṇ, akusalāvyākatena akusalan ti evaṇ satta.

Vipāke ekan ti avyākatena avyākatam eva. Evam ettha satarasa satta ekan ti tayo vāraparicchedā honti. Tesu dvādasa sattarasakā, dasa sattaḥ, ekaṇ ekan ti te sabbe sādhuṇ sallakkhetvā paranto duka-tikādivasena paccayasasaṇsandane ūnataragaṇanassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sakkā hi imāya gaṇanāya dukamūlakādisu vāraparicchede jānitun ti.

Puna *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti anāmasitvā gaṇanavasena' eva vāraparicchedaṇ dassetuṇ, *hetupaccayā ārammaṇe sattā* ti ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā*. *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā* ti iminā nayena ārammaṇe laddhavissajjanāni vitthāretabbāni. Ayaṇ tāva Anulomanayo.²

Paccaniye³ pana kusalaṇ na labbhatī ti *akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā* ti akusalam eva ādiṇ katvā vissajjanaṇ āradhaṇ. Taṇ yathā pālim eva niyāmeti. Yaṇ h' ettha vattabbaṇ siyā, taṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paccaniye vuttam eva. Yaṇ pan' etaṇ Paccaniye laddhavissajjanaparicchedaṇ gaṇano dassetuṇ *na-hetuyā cattārī* ti ādi vuttaṇ. Tattha cattārī satarasa satta pañca tīni ekan ti cha paricchedā. Tesan vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasasaṇsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Yo

¹ Above, p. 121.² B. anulome nayo.³ Above, p. 122.

hi paccayo sattarasa vissajjanāni labhati, tena saddhiṃ sadisaṃsandane sattarasa, ūnatarasaṃsandane sesā cha pi paricchedā labbhanti. Evaṃ sesesu pi adhikaparicchedaṃ ṭhapetvā samasamā ca ūnatarā ca labbhanti ti. Ettha ca adhikatarā na labbhanti ti ayam ettha niyamo. Samasamā pana unātarā ca atthāvirodhe sati labbhanti. Ten' ettha *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe eka* ti ādi vuttaṃ.¹ Ettha hi na-hetuyā catunnaṃ, na-ārammaṇe pañcannaṃ āgatattā na-hetuvaseṇa cattārī ti vattabbaṃ siyā. Na-ārammaṇena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā pana sārammaṇa-² dhammo virujjhatī ti *akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo, avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo, akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo* ti tīni vissajjanāni parihīnāni. *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato* ti rūpavaseṇa ekam eva vuttaṃ. Evaṃ sabbattha viruddhāviruddhaṃ ñatvā labbhamānaparicchedo veditabbo. Api c' ettha idaṃ nayamatthadassanaṃ *na-adhipatiyā cattārī* ti na-hetuyā laddhān' eva. Sesacatukkesu pi es' eva nayo. *Na-anantare eka* ti ahetukacittasamutthānassa ceva sesarūpassa ca vaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ. Evaṃ sabbesu ekakesu yujjamānaka rūpaṃ jānitabbaṃ. *Na-purejāte dve* ti idhāpi na-hetuvaseṇa cattārī ti vattabbaṃ siyā. Na-purejātena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā pana *avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo, akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo* ti vatthu purejātavaseṇa dve vissajjanāni parihīnāni. Āruppe pana ahetukamohassa ahetukakiriyāya³ ca vaseṇa dve vuttāni. *Na-vippayutte dve* ti aruppe ahetukā kusalakiriyāvasena dve. No-natthi-no-vigatesu *eka* ti sabbassa rūpassa vaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Tikādisu apubbaṃ natthi. Na-ārammaṇamūlake pana *pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇe laddhān' eva. *Na-kamme eka* ti ettha cittasamutthānaṃ ca kaṭattā-rūpaṃ ca agahetvā sesarūpavaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ veditabbaṃ. Na-adhipatimūlake *na-purejāte sattā* ti na-purejāte laddhān' eva. *Na-pacchājāte sattarasā* ti imāni pi tattha laddhā sattaras' eva. Na-anantara-na-samanantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatamūlakāni

¹ Above, p. 126.² B. āram°.³ B. °kriyassa.

na-ārammaṇamūlakasadisān' eva. Iminā va nayamattadassanena sabbattha āgatānāgataṇ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabban ti.

Paccanīyaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Iminā yeva pana lakkhanena anulomaṇ purato katvā, Anulomapaccanīye Paccanīyaṇ purato katvā, Paccanīyānulome ca gaṇanaparicchedo āgatānāgataṇ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabbaṇ.

Paccayavāravanṇanā nitthitā.

[*Nissayavāravanṇanā.*]

Nissayavāre kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāyā ti¹ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ patiṭṭhaṭṭhena nissayaṇ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paccayavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Avasāne pan' assa paccayaṭṭhaṇ nāma nissayaṭṭhaṇ, nissayaṭṭhaṇ nāma paccayaṭṭhan ti idaṇ abhinnaṇ pi etesaṇ vārāṇaṇ atthato ninnānākāraṇabhāvadassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. Atthato hi ete pi paṭicca saha-jātā viya ninnānākāraṇā. Evaṇ sante pi añña-maññaṇ atthassa niyāmanattaṇ² vuttā. Avijjāpaccayā sankhārā ti ādisu hi anissāyavattamāṇaṇ nānākhanikaṇ pi paccayā uppajjati ti vuttaṇ. Añña-maññaṇ alliyitvā ṭhita-katṭhādisu ekaṇ ekassa nissayapaccayo na hoti. Tathā upādā-rūpaṇ mahābhūtaṇ nissayapaccayo na hoti yeva. Iti Paccayavāre na-nissayapaccayabhāvaṇ, Nissayavāre na ca paccayā ti vuttassa saha-jāta-purejātabhāvaṇ niyāmetuṇ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā-bujjhanakāṇaṇ ajjhāsaya-vasena desanāvilāsaṇa niruttipaṭisambhidāppabhedajānana-vasena cā ti eke ubho pi vuttā ti.

Nissayavāravanṇanā nitthitā.

¹ Above, p. 137.

² B. atthaniyāma°.

[Saṅsatthavāravannanā.]

Saṅsatthavāre kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho ti¹ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ ekuppādādi lakkhaṇena sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaṇ katvā ti attho. Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsattho ti kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttapaccayaṇ katvā tayo khandhā uppajjanti hetupaccayā ti vuttaṇ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabbapadesu attho veditabbo. Imasmiṇ pana hetupaccaye arūpadhammass' eva sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaṇ katvā tayo pañhavissajjitā. Yathā ca hetupaccaye, tathā ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi. Kevalaṇ vipākapaccaye ekam eva pañha-vissajjanaṇ.¹

Idāni tathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanavasena dassetuṇ hetuyā tīṇi ti² ādi vuttaṇ. Tattha sabbatikesu, kusalena kusalaṇ, akusalena akusalaṇ, avyākatena avyākatan ti ayam eva niyamo. Ekake pana avyākatena avyākatam eva labbhati ti evam ettha bāvisatiyā paccayesu tīni, vipāke ekan ti dve paricchedā.

Pacchājāte anulomaṇ natthi, tasmā tīni ekan ti imeṇaṇ yeva vasena duka-tikādisu paccayaṇsaṇsandane yattha vipākapaccayo pavisati, tattha ekaṇ. Sesesu tīni ti evaṇ gaṇanā veditabbā. Sesam ettha Anulome uttānattham eva.

Paccaniye³ pana kusalaṇ na labbhati ti akusalam eva ādiṇ katvā vissajjanaṇ kataṇ. Taṇ uttānattham eva. Yaṇ pan' ettha Paccaniye vissajjanaparichedaṇ gaṇanato dassetuṇ na-hetuyā dve ti ādi vuttaṇ.⁴ Tattha dve tīni ekan ti tayo paricchedā. Tesāṇ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayaṇsaṇsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Idhāpi adhikataragaṇanānaṇ ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṇ saṇsandane ūnataragaṇanam eva labbhati. Samagaṇanena saddhiṇ samagaṇanaṇ. Yasmā c' ettha arūpadhammā yeva paccayuppannā, tasmā na-hetu-na-ādhipati-na-purejāta-na-pacchājāta-na-āsevana-na-kamma-na-vipāka-na-jhāna-na-magga-na-vippayuttavasena das' eva paccayā paccanikato dassitā; sesā cuddasa na labbhanti. Tesu pi vipāke paccayuppanne na-kamma-na-vipākā na labbhanti. Na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipatiyā dve ti na-hetuyā laddhaṇ dva-yam eva. Sesadvayesu pi es' eva nayo. Na-kamme ekan ti

¹ Above, p. 141.² Above, p. 148.³ Above, p. 143.⁴ Above, p. 145.

ahetukakiriyacetanaṃ paccayuppannaṃ katvā avyākatena avyākataṃ. *Na-vipāke dve* ti ahetukamohakiriyavasena dve. *Na-jhāne ekaṃ* ti ahetukapañcaviññānavasena avyākata-vissajjanaṃ veditabbaṃ. *Na-magge ekaṃ* ti ahetuka-vipākakiriyavasena avyākata-vissajjanaṃ. Iminā upāyena sabbasaṃsandanesu attho veditabbo ti.

Paccanīyaṃ nitthitaṃ.

Anulomapaccanīye heṭṭhā vuttā na-hetu-ādayo das' eva paccanīyato labbhanti, na sesā. Ye pi labbhanti, tesu hetumhi anulomato tṭhite jhāna-maggā paccanīyato na labbhanti ti sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ ti.

Anulomapaccanīyaṃ nitthitaṃ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṃ.*]

Paccanīyānulome na-hetupaccayuppannesu ahetukamoho va jhāna-maggapaccayaṃ labhati, sesā na labhanti. Na-jhanapaccaye aṭṭhāhetukacittāni pi. Na-kamma-na-hetuna-adhipati-na-purejātapaccayā ārammaṇe ekaṃ ti¹ āruppe ahetukakiriyacetanāvasena avyākatena avyākataṃ. Iminā upāyena yaṃ labbhati, yaṃ ca na labbhati, tassa vasena sabbattha gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

San̐satṭhavāravanṇanā nitṭhitā.

[*Sampayuttavāravanṇanā.*]

Sampayuttavāre kusalaṃ dhammaṃ sampayutto ti² kusalaṃ dhammaṃ sampayuttapaccayaṃ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha San̐satṭhavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Avasāne pan' assa *san̐satṭhatṭhaṃ nāma sampayuttatṭhaṃ, sampayuttatṭhaṃ nāma san̐satṭhatṭhaṃ* ti idaṃ ubhinnam pi etesaṃ vārāṇaṃ atthato ninnānākaraṇabhāvadassanatṭhaṃ vuttaṃ. Atthato hi ete pi paṭicca saha-jātā viya paccayanissayā viya ca ninnānākaraṇā. Evaṃ sante pi aññamaññassa atthaniyāmanatṭhaṃ vuttaṃ. San̐satṭhā yojitā hayāti ādisu hi, asampayuttam pi, san̐satṭhaṃ ti vuccati. Yā sā vīmaṇ-

¹ Above, p. 150.

² Above, p. 152.

sako sajjasahagatā kosajjasampayuttā ti ādisu ayaṇ sampayuttatṭṭho nāma asaṇsatṭhaṇ vokiṇṇam pi sampayuttan ti. Iti Saṇsatṭhavāre na ekuppādalakkhaṇassa sampayuttassa saṇsatṭhabhāvaṇ, Sampayuttavāre na ca saṇsatṭhassa ekuppā-dādilakkhaṇaṇ sampayuttabhāvaṇ niyāmetuṇ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā bujjhanakānaṇ ajjhāsayaavasena desanā vilāsena niruttipaṭisambhidāppabhedajānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sampayuttavāravanṇanā nittḥitā.

[*Pakiṇṇakaṇ.*]

Etesu pana chasu vāresu atthi koci paccayo ekantaṇ anulomato na tiṭṭhati, paccanīkato va tiṭṭhati; atthi ekan-taṇ paccanīkato na tiṭṭhati, anulomato va tiṭṭhati; atthi anekantaṇ anulomato ceva tiṭṭhati paccanīkato cā ti idaṇ pakiṇṇakaṇ veditabbaṇ. Tattha paṭhamo pañho pacchājā-tassa; dutiyo mahācatukkassa; tatiyo yujjamānakānaṇ sesānaṇ vasena veditabbo ti.

[*Pañhavāravanṇanā.*]

Pañhavāre *siyā kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetu-paccayena paccayo* ti ādinā kusalattike uddharitabbānaṇ pucchānaṇ dassetuṇ *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādi vuttaṇ.¹ Kusalo ca nām' esa sayā uppajjanto, ṭhapetvā pacchajātāñ ca vipākañ ca, sesehi dvāvīsatiyā paccayehi uppajjati. Kusalassa paccayo honto, ṭhapetvā purejāta - pacchājāta - vipāka - vippayutte, sesehi vīsatiyā paccayehi paccayo hoti, tasmā yehi paccayehi kusalo kusalassa paccayo hoti, te paccaye paṭipāṭiyā dassetuṇ hetupaccayenā ti ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha yā esā Paccayavibhangavāre viya hetū *sampayuttakānaṇ dhammānan* ti akatvā, hetū *sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānan* ti desanā katā. Tassā evaṇkaraṇe idaṇ payojanaṇ: tattha hi suññatṭhaṇ dīpetuṇ dhammānan ti vuttaṇ. Idha paccayato

¹ Above, p. 153.

Dānādi ti vā sesāni kāmāvacarā kusalāni dassetuṇ idañ vuttaṇ.

*Jhānaṇ*¹ *vuṭṭhahitvā* ti jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā. Ayam eva vā pali.

Sekhā gotrabhuṇ ti sotāpannaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. So hi gotrabhuṇ paccavekkhati.

Vodānaṇ ti idañ pana sakadāgāmi-anāgāmino sandhāya vuttaṇ. Tesañ hi taṇ cittaṇ vodānaṇ nāma hoti.

Sekhā ti sotāpanna-sakadāgāmi-anāgāmino maggā vuṭṭhahitvā ti maggaphalabhavangā tikkamavasena attanā paṭiladdhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā. Suddhamaggato yeva pana vuṭṭhāya paccavekkhanaṇ nāma natthi. *Kusalaṇ aniccato* ti ettha vipassanūpagan tebhūmakakusalam eva veditabbaṇ. Vipassanā kusalaṇ pana kāmāvacaram eva. *Cetopariyaññenā* ti rūpāvacarakusalaṇ dasseti.

Akāśānañcāyatanan ti ādihi arūpāvacarakusalārammaṇavasena uppajjamānaṇ arūpāvacarakusalam eva. *Kusalā khandhā iddhividhaññānassā* ti ādihi puggalaṇ anāmasitvā dhammavasen' eva dasseti. Ten' ev' ettha heṭṭhā gahitam pi cetopariyaññaṇ puna vuttaṇ.

Assādeti ti somanassasahagata - lobhasampayuttacittehi anubhavati ceva rajjati ca.

Abhinandati ti sappitikatāṇhāvasena nandati haṭṭhapa-haṭṭho hoti. Diṭṭhābhinandanāya vā abhinandati.

Rāgo uppajjati ti assādentassa rāgo uppajjati nāma. Idaṇ aṭṭha pi lobhasahagatāni gahetvā vuttaṇ.

Diṭṭhi uppajjati ti abhinandantassa attā attaniyan ti ādivasena catuhi pi cittehi sampayuttā diṭṭhi uppajjati. Asamuṭṭhānagatassa pan' ettha vicikicchā uppajjati. Vikkhepagatassa uddhaccaṇ. Akataṇ vata me kalyāṇan ti vipaṭisārino domanassaṇ.

Taṇ ārabbhā ti tāni sucinnāni ārammaṇaṇ katvā ti attho. Bahuvacanassa h' esa ekavacanādeso. Jātivasena vā ekavacanān ev' etaṇ.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā ti maggavīthiyaṇ phalānantarassa bhavangassa atikkammavasena² vuṭṭhahitvā. Paccavekkhanacittāni pan' assa kiriyāvyākātāni. Evaṇ kiriyāvyākā-

¹ *My texts read jhānaṇ* (p. 154).

² B. atikkama°.

tassa ārammaṇapaccayaṇ dassetvā, puna vipākāvyākatassa dassetuṇ, sekhā vā ti ādim āha.

Kusale niruddhe ti vipassanā javanavīthiyā pacchinnāya.

Vipāko ti kāmāvacaravipāko.

Tadārammaṇatā ti tadārammaṇatāya. Taṇ kusalassa javanassa ārammaṇabhūtaṇ vipassitakusalaṇ ārammaṇaṇ katvā uppajjati ti attho. Na kevalaṇ ca tadārammaṇavasena¹ eva; paṭisandhi-bhavanga-cutivasenā pi. Vipāko hi kammaṇ ārammaṇaṇ katvā gahita-paṭisandhikassa kusalārammaṇo hoti yeva. So pana duviññeyyattā¹ idha na dassito.

Kusalaṇ assādeti ti ādi akusala javanāvasāne kusalārammaṇavipākaṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ.

Viññānañcāyatanavipākassā ti idaṇ duviññeyyam pi samānaṇ mahaggatavipākassa tadārammaṇabhāvena anuppattito labbhamānakavasena vuttaṇ.

Kiriyassā ti arahattaṇ patvā asamāpannapubbe ākāśa-nañcāyatane paṭilomato vā ekantarikavasena vā samāpannakiriyāya.

Cetopariyañāṇassā ti ādini parato āvajjanāya yojetabbāni. Yā etesaṇ āvajjanā, tassā kusalā khandhā ārammaṇapaccayaṇa paccayo ti ayaṇ h' ettha attho.

Rāgan ti attano vā parassa vā rāgaṇ. Attano rāgavasena pan' ettha vaṇṇanā pākaṭā hoti.

Assādeti ti ādini vuttatthān' eva. Vicikicchādisu pana tīsu assādetabbatāya abhāvena assādeti ti na vuttaṇ. Diṭṭhi pan' ettha uppajjati.

Sā *assādeti* ti padassa parihīnattā āgatapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamāṇ na vuttā. Vicikicchādisu yeva taṇ taṇ sabhāgaṇ paṭhamāṇ vatvā, tassa tassa anantarā vuttā. Imesu ca pana rāgādisu kiṇ me^{*} pāpadhammā uppajjanti ti akkhantivasena vā kataṇ pāpaṇ, kataṇ luddan ti vipaṭisārādivasena vā domanassuppatti veditabbā.

Cakkhuṇ aniccato ti vipassanānukkamena[dasa]² olārikāyatanāni vatthurūpaṇ cā ti ekādasa rūpāni pākaṭattā gahitāni. Puna rūpāyatanādinī cakkhuviññānādināṇ ārammaṇattā gahitāni. Yasmā pan' esā viññāṇakāyavasena desanā,

¹ B. dubbiññeyyattā.

² B. omits.

na dhātuvasena, tasmā manodhātu na gahitā. Evaṃ sabbattha gahitāgahitaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Phalaṃ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti ti paccavekkhanakusalassa ārammaṇadassanattaṃ vuttaṃ.

Ārammaṇādhipatiniddese sekha-puthujjanānaṃ vasena catubhūmaṃ kusalaṃ dassitaṃ. Tathā saha-jātādhipatiniddese. Arahato uttamaṃ dhammaṃ adhigatattā lokiyakusalesu garukāro natthi ti aggamaggo va dassito.

Anantarapaccaye *purimā purimā* ti¹ ekabhūmakā pi nānābhūmakā pi kusalā ekato katvā vuttā.

Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa, anulomaṃ vodānassā ti nānārammaṇavasena. *Gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṃ maggassā* ti nānābhūmivasena.

Kusalaṃ vuṭṭhānassā ti ettha pana kusalaṃ ti tebhūmakakusalaṃ.¹ *Vuṭṭhānaṃ* ti tebhūmakavipākaṃ. Te hi kusalajavanavithito vuṭṭhahanti, tasmā *vuṭṭhānaṃ* ti vuccati. Taṃ duvidhaṃ hoti: tadārammaṇaṃ bhavangaṃ ca. Tattha kāmāvacarakusalassa ubhayam pi vuṭṭhānaṃ hoti. Mahaggatassa bhavangam eva.

Maggo phalassā ti idaṃ yasmā lokuttaravipākaṃ javanavithipariyāpannattā vuṭṭhānaṃ nāma na hoti; tasmā viṣuṇ vuttaṃ.

Anulomaṃ sekhāyā ti asekhāya kusalaṃ anantaraṃ na hoti, tasmā vibhāgaṃ karoti.

Phalasamāpattiyaṃ ti sotāpattiphala-sakadāgāmiphala-anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyaṃ pi.² Akusale duvidham pi vuṭṭhānaṃ labbhati.

Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā ti ettha vipākāvyākātā vipākāvyākātānaṃ yeva, kiriyāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātānaṃ yeva veditabbā.

Bhavanaṃ āvajjanāyā ti ādi vomissakavasena vuttaṃ. Tattha *kiriyā* ti kāmāvacarakiriyā. Sa duvidhassā pi vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayo hoti. Mahagatā bhavangass' eva.

Iti ye heṭṭhā Paccayavibhanganiddese *purimā purimā kusalā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo* ti³ ārabhitvā, kusalaṃ

¹ Above, p. 159.

² B. adds phalasamāpattiyaṃ anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyaṃ.

³ Above, p. 3.

kusalassa, kusalaṇ avyākatassa, akusalaṇ akusalassa, akusalaṇ avyākatassa, avyākataṇ avyākatassa, avyākataṇ kusalassa, avyākataṇ akusalassā ti satta vārā dassitā. Tesañ vasena idha sankhepato anantarapaccayo ti vibhatto. Vitthārato pan' ettha:

Dasadhā, sattarasadhā samasatthividhena ca

bahudhā pi ca niddesaṇ sādhukaṇ upalakkhaye.

Ayaṇ hi anantarapaccayo na kevalaṇ sattadhā va niddesaṇ labhati, kusalaṇ pana kusalassa vipākassa. Akusalaṇ akusalassa vipākassa, vipākaṇ vipākassa kiriyāya, kiriyā akusalassa kusalassa vipākassa kiriyāyā ti evaṇ *dasadhā* pi niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalaṇ dasadhā yeva: kusalaṇ pana kusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa, akusalaṇ akusalassa akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa, kusalavipākaṇ kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa kiriyassa, akusalavipākaṇ akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa kiriyassa, kiriyaṇ kiriyassa kusalassa akusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassā ti evaṇ *sattarasadhā* niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalaṇ ca sattarasadhā va *samasatthividhenā* pi niddesaṇ labhat' eva. Kathaṇ? Kāmāvacarakusalaṇ hi bhūmibhedena catubbhidhassa kusalassa anantarapaccayo hoti, rūpāvacarārūpāvacaraṇ¹ saka-saka-bhūmikass' evā ti kusalaṇ kusalassa chabbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalaṇ pana kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassa lokuttaravipākassa, rūpāvacarakusalaṇ rūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa, arūpāvacarakusalaṇ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa rūpāvacara-arūpāvacara-lokuttaravipākassa, lokuttarakusalaṇ lokuttaravipākassā ti kusalaṇ vipākassa dvādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Akusalaṇ akusalassa akusalavipākassa tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassā ti [kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ]² vipākassa catubbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Rūpāvacaravipākaṇ tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti tividhena anantarapaccayo. Arūpāvacaravipākaṇ arūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvi-

¹ S. °āvacarā.

² S. omīṣa.

dhena anantarapaccayo. Lokuttaravipākaṇ catubhūmakakusalavipākassā ti catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. [Evaṇ]¹ kuslavipākaṇ vipākassa terasadhā pi anantarapaccayo. Evaṇ² akusalavipākaṇ akusalavipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvidhena anantarapaccayo. Evaṇ sabbatthā³ pi vipākaṇ vipākassa pañcadasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ pana kāmāvacarakiriyassa, tathā akusalavipākaṇ, tathā rūpāvacaravipākaṇ, tathā arūpāvacaravipākaṇ cā ti vipākaṇ kiriyassa catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyāṇ tebhūmakakiriyāya⁴ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarakiriyāṇ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarākiriyāṇ naṇ yevā ti kiriyāṇ kiriyassa pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyā⁵ ca akusalavipākassa ceva tebhūmakakusalavipākassa ca, rūpāvacarakiriyā⁵ kāmāvacarakusalavipāka-rūpāvacaravipākānaṇ, arūpāvacarakiriyā⁵ catubhūmakakusalavipākassā pi ti kiriyā⁵ vipākassa ekādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyā⁵ pana kāmāvacarakusalassa akusalassā ti kusalākusalānaṇ duvidhena anantarapaccayo hoti.⁷ Evaṇ *samasatthividhenā* pi niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalāṇ ca samasatthividhena va, *bahuvidhenā* pi labbhat' eva. Kathaṇ ? Kāmāvacaraṇ paṭhamaṇ mahākusalacittaṇ tāva attano catunnaṇ ca⁸ arūpāvacarānaṇ pādakayogena solasannaṇ somanassalokuttarānaṇ ti ekavīsatiyā catu ca kusalānaṇ javanapariyosāne⁹ tadārammaṇa-bhavanga¹⁰ vasena uppajjamānaṇaṇ ekādasannaṇ kāmāvacaravipākānaṇ bhavangavasena' eva pavattānaṇ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravipākānaṇ phalasamāpattivasena pavattānaṇ dvādasannaṇ¹¹ lokuttaravipākānaṇ ti evaṇ ekavīsatiyā¹² kusalānaṇ dvattiṇṣāya¹³ vipākānaṇ ti tepaññāsāya¹⁴ cittaṇaṇ anantarapaccayo hoti. Tathā dutiyakusalacittaṇ. Tatiyacatutthāni pana ṭhapetvā upari-bhūmakakusalāni ceva lokuttaravipākāni ca sesa-eka-

¹ B. omits. ² S. omits. ³ B. °bathā. ⁴ B. kriyassa.

⁵ Bm. kriyaṇ. ⁶ S. catubhūmaka-. ⁷ S. ti.

⁸ S., in place of these three words, has only ṭhapetvā.

⁹ S. omits from pādakayogena inclusive to catu ca, reading only tebhūmakakusalānaṇ.

¹⁰ S. reads bhavanga- before tadārammaṇavasena.

¹¹ S. tiṇṇannaṇ.

¹² S. tiṇṇaṇ.

¹³ S. tevīsatiyā.

¹⁴ S. chabbīsatiyā

visati cittānaṃ. Pañcachaṭṭhāni¹ attano ca navannaṃ ca uparibhūmaka-upekkhā kusalānaṃ tevisatiyā ca vipākānaṃ ti tettiṃsāya. Sattama-aṭṭhamāni ekavisatiyā ca. Pañcarūpāvacarakusalāni attano attano pacchimānaṃ rūpāvācarakusalānaṃ catunnaṃ ṇāpasampayuttamahāvīpākānaṃ pañcannaṃ rūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ cā ti dasannaṃ. Eten' eva nayena arūpāvacarakusalesu paṭhamāṃ attano vipākena saddhiṃ ekādasannaṃ, dutiyaṃ dvādasannaṃ tatiyaṃ terasannaṃ, catutthaṃ cuddasannaṃ phalaṃ samāpattiyā cā ti pannarasannaṃ. Lokuttarakusalaṃ attano attano vipākass' eva. Aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu ekekaṃ akusalaṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanoviññādhātūnaṃ navannaṃ mahaggatavīpākānaṃ attano attano pacchimassa cā ti ekavisatiyā. Dve domanassasahagatatāni upekkhāsahagatānaṃ channaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanoviññādhātūnaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti sattannaṃ. Vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagatā dvayaṃ somanassasahagatā hetukavīpākena saddhiṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanoviññādhātūnaṃ navannaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti ekavisatiyā. Kusalavīpākapañcaviññāṇā kusalavīpākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu dvinnaṃ vipākamanoviññādhātūnaṃ. Tasu dvīsu somanassasahagatā dasannaṃ² vipākamanoviññādhātūnaṃ bhavangabhūtānaṃ³ tadārammaṇakāle attano pacchimassa votthappanakiriyassa cā ti dvādasannaṃ. Upekkhāsahagatā hetukamanoviññādhātu pana āvajjanamanodhātuyā dviṭṭhānikāya āvajjanamanoviññādhātuyā dasannaṃ ca vipākamanoviññādhātūnaṃ ti dvādasannam eva.⁴ Tīhetuka-mahāvīpākāsomanassasahagatāhetukavajjānaṃ dasannam pi kāmāvacaravīpākamanoviññādhātūnaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekavisatiyā. Duhetukavīpākā, ṭhapetvā mahaggatavīpāke, sesānam pi dvādasannaṃ. Pañcarūpāvacaravīpākā tebhūmakakusalavīpāka - sahetukapaṭṭisandhicittānaṃ sattarasannaṃ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekūnavisatiyā.

¹ S. ends the sentence thus : sabbapaṭhamavuttesu āruppe kusalaṃ pakkhipitvā sattavisatiyā.

² S. reads : Tā ubhopi heṭṭhāvutthānaṃ ekādasannaṃ.

³ S. omits.

⁴ S. omits the whole sentence.

Arūpāvacaravipākesu paṭhamañ kāmāvacarakusalavipakā tihetukapaṭisandhicittānañ catunnañ arūpāvacaravipākacittānañ catunnañ manodvārāvajjanassa cā ti navannañ. Dutiyañ heṭṭhimavipākañ vajjetvā aṭṭhannañ. Tatiyañ heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā sattannañ. Catutthañ tīni heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā channañ. Cattāri lokuttaravipākāni tihetukavipākānañ terasannañ attano attano pacchimassa cā ti cuddasannañ. Akusalavipākapañcaviññāṇā akusalavipākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu akusalavipākāhetukamanoviññāṇādhātuyā. Sā tadārammaṇakāle attano pacchimassa, cutikāle paṭisandhivasena bhavangavasena ca pavattānañ itaresam pi navannañ kāmāvacaravipākānañ upekkhāsahagatānañ dvinnañ parittakiriyānañ cā ti dvādasannañ. Kiriya-manodhātu dasannañ viññāṇānañ. Hasituppādakiriyā pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattānañ navannañ tihetukavipākānañ tadārammaṇavasena pavattānañ pañcannañ somanassasahagatavipākānañ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena terasannañ. Voṭṭhappanakiriyā, ṭhapetvā kiriyamanodhātuñ, dasannañ kāmāvacarakiriyānañ kāmāvacarakusalākusalānañ pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattānañ pannarasannañ vipākacittānañ cā ti pañcacattālīsāya. Kāmāvacaratihetukasomanassasahagatakiriyadvayañ bhavangavasena pavattānañ terasannañ tihetukavipākānañ tadārammaṇavasena pañcannañ somanassasahagatavipākānañ parikkammavasena pavattamānānañ catunnañ rūpāvacarakiriyānañ arahattaphalasamāpattiyaṇ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena dvāvisatiyā. Duhetukasomanassasahagatakiriyadvayañ ya-thāvuttānañ terasannañ bhavangacittānañ pañcannañ tadārammaṇānañ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena sattarasannañ. Kāmāvacaratihetuka-upekkhāsahagatakiriyadvayañ tesañ yeva terasannañ bhavangānañ tadārammaṇavasena pavattānañ channañ upekkhāsahagatavipākānañ parikkammavasena pavattānañ etissā rūpāvacarakiriyāya catunnañ arūpāvacarakiriyānañ arahattaphalasamāpattiyaṇ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena catuvisatiyā. Kāmāvacara¹-duhetuka-upekkhāsahagatakiriyadvayañ tesañ yeva terasannañ bhavangānañ channañ tadārammaṇānañ

¹ B. *omits*.

attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena aṭṭhārasannaṇ. Rūpāvacarakiriyāyaṇ¹ ekekaṇ navannaṇ pañcavokāre ti hetuka-bhavaṅgānaṇ attano pacchimassa cā ti dasannaṇ. Arūpāvacarakiriyāsu paṭhamā² pañcavokāre navannaṇ bhavaṅgānaṇ [catunnaṇ]³ catuvokāre ekassa attano pacchimassa cā ti ekādasannaṇ. Dutiyā⁴ catuvokāre dve bhavaṅgāni labhati. Tatiyā⁵ tīni. Catutthā⁶ cattāri phalasamāpattiṇ cā ti tāsū⁷ ekekā⁸ yathā paṭipāṭiyā ekādasannaṇ dvādasannaṇ terasannaṇ pañcadasannaṇ⁹ cā ti anantarapaccayo hoti. Evaṇ bahuvidhenā pi niddesaṇ labhati. Tena vuttaṇ:

Dasadhā sattarasadhā samasaṭṭhividhena ca

bahudhā pi ca niddesaṇ sādhuṇaṇ upalakkhaye ti.

Samanantarapaccayādayo uttānatthā yeva.

Upanissaye *saddhaṇ upanissāyā* ti kamma-kammaphalaidhaloka-paralokadisu saddhaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā. Yathā hi puriso heṭṭhā paṭhaviyaṇ udakaṇ atthi ti saddahitvā paṭhaviṇ khaṇati,¹⁰ evaṇ saddho kulaputto dānādīnaṇ phalaṇ ca ānisaṇsaṇ ca saddahitvā dānādīni pavatteti, tasmā *saddhaṇ upanissāyā* ti vuttaṇ.

Sīlaṇ u paṇṣṣāyā ti ādisu pi ime sīlādayo dhamme upanissayaṇ katvā ti attho. Sīlavā hi sīlānubhāve sīlānisaṇsesu ca kusalo; sīlaṇ upanissāya sīlavantānaṇ dānaṇ deti, uparūpari sīlaṇ samādiyati, suparisuddhaṇ akhaṇḍaṇ, cātuddasī-ādisu pakkhadivasesu uposathakammaṇ karoti, sīlasampadaṇ nissāya jhānādīni uppādeti. Bahussuto pi dānādi puñña-kiriyāyattā sabbasampattiyo dānādīnaṇ ca sankilesavodānādibhedaṇ sutamayāya paññāya paṭivijjhivā tṭhito sutaṇ upanissāya dānādīni pavattati. Cāgavā pi cāgādhi-mutto attano cāgasampadaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlavanto hutvā dinnaṇ mahapphalan ti sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti, tāya paṭipattiyaṇ parisuddhacitto jhānādīni uppādeti. Paññavā pi idhaloka-paraloka-hitaṇ ceva lokasamatikkamanupāyaṇ ca upaparikkhanto sakkā attano imāya paṭipattiyaṇ idhaloka-hitam pi paraloka-hitam pi

¹ B. -kriyesu.

² B. paṭhamāṇ.

³ S. omits.

⁴ B. dutiyaṇ.

⁵ B. Tatiyaṇ.

⁶ B. Catutthaṇ.

⁷ Bm. tesu.

⁸ B. ekekaṇ.

⁹ S. pannarasannaṇ.

¹⁰ Bm. khaṇati.

lokasamatikkamanupāyaṇ ca ubhayam pi sampādetuṇ¹ paññaṇ upanissāya dānādini pavatteti. Yasmā pana na kevalaṇ saddhādayo dānādinaṇ yeva upanissāya, attano aparabhāge uppajjamānānaṇ saddhādinam pi upanissaya² eva, tasmā *saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutan, cāgo, paññā, saddhāya sīlassa sutassa cāgassa paññāyā* ti vuttaṇ.

Parikamman ti anantaraṇ agahetvā pubbabhāge parikammaṇ gaheṭṭabbaṇ. *Yathā-kammūpagañāṇassa, . . . anā-gataṇsañāṇassā* ti² imesaṇ dvinnaṇ dibbacakkhuparikammam eva, parikammaṇ visuṇ natthi, dibbacakkhuss' eva paribhaṇḍaṇānāni etāni tasmiṇ ijjhamāne ijjhanti. Evaṇ sante pi tad-avimuttatāya sahitaṇ dibbacakkhuparikammaṇ tesan parikamman ti veditabbaṇ. Na hi etāni sabbesaṇ dibbacakkhukānaṇ na samagatikāni honti, tasmā bhavitabbam ettha parikammavisesenā ti.

Dibbacakkhu dibbāya sotadhātuyā ti dūre rūpāni disvā tesan saddaṇ sotukāmassa dibbacakkhu sotadhātuvisuddhiyā upanissayo hoti. Tesan pana saddaṇ sutvā tattha gantukāmatādivasena dibbasotadhātu iddhividhañāṇassa upanissayo hoti; evaṇ sabbattha tassa upakārakabhāvavasena upanissaya-paccayatā veditabbā.

Maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ samāpattin ti tena tena maggena sithilaṇ³-kata-pāribandhakattā pahīnapāribandhakattā ca taṇ taṇ samāpattiṇ uppādentī ti tesan maggo samāpattiyā upanissayo hoti.

Vipassantī ti uparūparimaggatthāya vipassanti. *Attha-paṭisambhidāyā* ti ādi paṭisambhidānaṇ maggapaṭilābhen' eva ijjhanato vuttaṇ. Evaṇ iddhānaṇ ca pan' etāsaṇ pacchā tesu tesu ārammaṇesu pavattiyā maggo va upanissayo nāma hoti.

Saddhaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti ti aham asmi saddho pasanno ti mānaṇ pavatteti.

Diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti ti tasmiṇ tasmiṇ vacane saddhāvasen' eva gantvā paññāya atthaṇ anuparikkhanto atthi puggalo ti ādivasena diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti.

Sīlaṇ, sutan, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ ti aham asmi silavā, sutavā, cāgī, paññāsampanno ti mānaṇ jappeti. Sīla-suta-cāga-pañ-

¹ Bm. °detun ti.² Above, p. 166.³ B. sithilī.

ñāsu pana mānamaññanaṃ viya diṭṭhimaññanaṃ uppādetto diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti.

Rāgassā ti ādisu saddhādisampadaṃ upanissāya attukkaṇṣanakāle tesu ekeko dhammo rāgassa, paravambhanakāle dosassa, ubhayena sampayuttassa mohassa vuttappakārānaṃ mānadiṭṭhīnaṃ saddhādisampadaṃ upanissāya bhavabhoga-sampattipatthanāya upanissayo hoti. Evam ettha lokiya-kusalaṃ yeva dassitaṃ. Lokuttaraṃ pana santaṃ paṇītaṃ uttamaṃ akusalaviddhaṇṣanaṃ, tasmā cando viya andhakā-ratamānaṃ na akusalassa upanissayo hoti ti na gahitaṃ.

Ātāpeti ti¹ ādi kāyika dukkhavasena avyākatadhamma-dassanatthaṃ vuttaṃ. Saddho hi saddhaṃ nissāya atisītaṃ atīuṇhaṃ ti anosakkitvā nānappakārāni nava kammaveyyāvaccādīni karonto attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Bhogaṃ uppādetvā puññāni karissāmī ti pariyetṭhimūlaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Silavā pi silānurakkhanatthaṃ² abbhokāsikattādivasena attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Piṇḍacārikattādivasena pariyetṭhimūlaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Sutavā pi bāhussaccānurūpaṃ paṭipattiṃ paṭipajjissāmī ti vuttanāyena' eva paṭipajjanto attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, pariyetṭhimūlaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Cāgavā pi cāgādhimuttatāya attano yāpanamatte pi paccaye anavasesetvā pariccajanto, angādi pariccāgaṃ vā pana karonto attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Pariccajittabbassa vatthuno uppādanatthaṃ pariyetṭhimūlaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Paññavā pi uparūparipaññaṃ vaḍḍhessāmī ti sappaññataṃ³ nissāya sītuṇhādīni agaṇetvā sajjhāya manasikāresu yogaṃ karonto attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Micchājīve ādīna-vaṃ sammājīve ca ānisaṇṣaṇ disvā micchājīvaṃ pahāya parisuddhena ājīvena jīvitavuttiṃ pariyesanto pariyetṭhimūlaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti.

Kāyikassa sukhassā ti saddhādisampattiṃ upanissāya uppannāni sukhopakaraṇāni paribhuñjanakāle saddhādisamutṭhānapaṇītarūpaphuṭakāyassa ca tesāṃ vasena avipparīṣāramūlaka - pāmojjapīti - samutṭhānarūpaphuṭakāyassa ca sukhuppattikāle tesāṃ kaṭattā uppannavipākasukhakāle ca

¹ Above, p. 167.

² B. °rakkhanaṭṭhaṃ.

³ S. sapaññattaṃ.

kāyikassa sukhassa vuttanayen' eva dukkhupattikāle sad-dhādiguṇasampattiṃ asahamānena hi payuttavadhabandhanādikāle ca kāyikassa dukkhassa. Saddhādayo upanissāya pavattitaphalaśamāpattikāle pana¹ phalaśamāpattiyā etesu ekeko upanissayapaccayena paccayo hoti ti veditabbā.

Kusalaṃ kamman ti kusalacetanā attano vipākassa upanissaya-[paccayena]² paccayo. Sā pana balavacetanā labbhati, na dubbalā. Tatridaṃ vatthu. Ekā kira itthi ubbandhitukāmā rukkhe rajjuṃ laggetvā saṃvidhātappaṃ saṃvidahati. Ath' eko coro rattibhāge taṃ gehaṃ upasankamitvā imāya rajjuyā kiñcid eva bandhitvā harissāmī ti satthena chindituṃ upagato. Atha sā rajju āsīviso hutvā sū! sū ti akāsi. Coro bhīto apasakki. Itthi attano nivesanā nikkhamitvā rajjupāse gīvaṃ paṭimuñcitvā ubbaddhā kālam akāsi. Evaṃ balavacetanā antarāye nivāretvā attano vipākassa upanissayo hoti. Na pan' etaṃ ekantato gahetappaṃ. Katokāsaṃ hi kammaṃ eva vipākassa antarāyaṃ paṭibāhitvā vipaccati. Vipākajanaṃ pana kammaṃ vipākassa upanissayapaccayo na hoti ti na vattappaṃ.

Kamman ti ettha catubhūmakam pi veditappaṃ.

Yaṃ pana parato maggo phalaśamāpattiyā ti³ vuttaṃ, taṃ acetanāvasena. Ten' etaṃ dīpeti yo koci vipākajanaṃ dhammo, so attano vipākassa upanissayapaccayo hoti ti.

Rāgaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanatī ti yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ sāratto hoti, tasmiṃ vā viruddhaṃ, tassa vā atthāya pāṇaṃ hanati. Adinnādānādisu pi eten' eva upāyena attho veditabbo.

Sandhiṃ chindatī ti ādi adinnādānavasena vuttaṃ. Tattha sandhin ti gehasandhiṃ. *Nillopaṃ haratī* ti niliyitvā harati. *Ekāgārikaṃ karotī* ti bahūhi saddhiṃ ekam eva gehaṃ parivāretvā viluppati.

Paripantho tittatī ti panthadūhanakammaṃ karoti.

Dosaṃ upanissāyā ti ādisu anattam me acarī ti⁴ ādivasena uppannaṃ dosaṃ upanissayaṃ katvā.

¹ S. inserts yathā.

² B. omits.

³ Above, *ibid.*

⁴ S. acaratīti. *Dhs.* § 1060; *Vibh.* 389.

Mohaṇ upanissāyā ti pāṇātipātādisu ādinavapaṭicchāda-
kaṇ mohaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Mānaṇ upanissāyā ti ahaṇ kiṇ hanituṇ na sakkomi, ādātuṇ
na sakkomi ti mānaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā. Kenaci vā pana
avaññāto hoti paribhūto pālito, taṇ omānaṇ upanissayaṇ
katvā ti pi attho.

Diṭṭhiṇ upanissāyā ti yaññādisu brāhmaṇādayo viya pāda-
sikamilakkha¹-ādayo viya ca diṭṭhiṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Patthanaṇ upanissāyā ti sace me idaṇ nāma ijjhissati,
evarūpaṇ te balikammaṇ karissāmī ti evaṇ devatāyācana-
sankhātaṇ² vā asukaṇ nāma me ghātetvā dehi! asukassa
santakaṇ āhara! ehi! vā me etāni kammāni karontassa
sahāyo hohi ti evam ādiṇ vā patthanaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Rāgo doso moho māno diṭṭhi patthanaṇ rāgassā ti ettha rāgo
rāgassā pi upanissayo hoti, dosādinam pi. Dosādisu pi es'
eva nayo.

Pāṇātipāto pāṇātipātassā ti³ pāṇātipāti asaṇvare ṭhitattā
aññaṇ pi pāṇaṇ hanati. Yo vā pan' etena hato, tassa ñāti-
mittehi upadduto tesu aññaṇ pi hanati. Evaṇ pāṇātipāto
pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Bhaṇḍassā-
mikaṇ pana gopakaṇ vā ghātetvā parabhaṇḍaharaṇe sāmi-
kaṇ ghātetvā tassa dārātikkamen' āhaṇ hanāmī ti mu-
sābhaṇane katassa paṭicchādanatthāya akatassa vā ka-
raṇatthāya pesuññaṇ upasaṇhāre ten' eva nayaṇa pharu-
savācā nicchāraṇe samphappalāpabhaṇanena paraṇ hanitvā
abhijjhāyitabbaparavittūpakaraṇābhijjhāyane yo tena ghā-
tito hoti, tassa mittāmaccā ucchijjhantū ti ādi cintane evaṇ
me pāṇātipāto nijjṇo (*sic*) bhavissati ti dukkarakādivasena
diṭṭhigahanaṇakāle pāṇātipāto adinnādānādīnam pi upa-
nisayo hoti. Iminā upāyena adinnādānādīmūlakesu pi cakkesu
attho veditabbā.

*Matughātikammaṇ*⁴ *mātughātikammassā* ti aññaṇ mā-
taraṇ hanantaṇ disvā vaṭṭati evaṇ kātun ti attano
mātaraṇ hanantassa vā ekasmiṇ bhava hantvā aparasmim pi
hananavasena vā ekasmiṇ yeva bhava: gaccha! me mātaraṇ
haṇāhi ti punappuna āṇā panavasena vā dvīhi palārehi

¹ B. °milakkhu.

² B. °sankhataṇ.

³ Above, p. 168.

⁴ S. Mātughāta°; so K. *in text*. Bm. *as above in both*. Above, p. 168.

niyatamaranāya dutiyapahāradānavasena vā mātu ghātīkamman mātughātīkammasa upanissayo hoti. Sesāni pi yathā yogaṇ iminā va nayena veditabbāni. Yasmā pana balava-akusalaṇ dubbala-akusalassa upanissayo na hoti, taemā kammāpathānantariyakammavaseṇ' eva desanā katā ti vadanti, taṇ na ekantato gahetabbaṇ. Pāṇātipātādini hi katvā kasmā evam akāsī ti codiyamāno kopamattam¹ pi karoti, vipaṭṭisārī pi hoti, appamattake pi ca kilese uppann' etaṇ vaḍḍhetvā vitikkamaṇ karoti, tasmā balavaṇ dubbalassa dubbalaṇ ca balavassā pi upanissayo hoti yeva. Yaṇ pana Paccayavibhangassa uddesavannanāyaṇ vuttaṇ, balavakāraṇaṭṭhena upanissayo hoti ti, taṇ kāraṇabhāvass' eva balavatāya vuttaṇ, na upanissayapaccayadhammāṇ. Kamakilesā hi balavanto pi dubbalā pi balavakāraṇaṇ honti yeva.

Rāgaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti ti ādisu: aho vat' āhaṇ cātu-mahārājikāṇaṇ devāṇaṇ saḥavyataṇ uppajjeyyun² ti uppattibhave vā bhogesu vā rāgaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti. Silasamādāna-uposaḥakammesu pi es' eva nayo. Jhānaṇ pana rāgaṇ vikkhambhanatthāya vipassanaṇ rāgassa pahānatthāya maggaṇ samucchadanatthāya uppādentō rāgaṇ upanissāya uppādeti nāma. Vitarāgabhāvatthāya pana abhiññaṇ samāpattiṇ ca uppādentō rāgaṇ upanissāya uppādeti nāma. Ettāvataḥ hi vitarāgo nāma hoti.

Saddhāyā ti dānādivasena pavattasaddhāya. Silādisu pi es' eva nayo. Yath' eva hi dānādivasena saddhādayo uppādentō rāgaṇ upanissāya uppādeti nāma: evaṇ rāgādayo pi saddhādīnaṇ upanissayapaccayo nāma hontī ti veditabbā.

*Tassa paṭighātattāyā*³ ti tassa paṭibāhanatthāya [vibhāvanatthāya]⁴ vipāko kāyassa anuppadānatthāyā ti attho. Sappaṭighātesu tāva evaṇ hotu.⁵ Yāni pana appaṭighātāni anantariyakammāni, tesu tassa paṭighātattāyā ti kasmā vuttan ti? Tassa ajjhāsaya vasena. Tappaṭighātattāya pavattemi ti hi 'ssa ajjhāsayo, taṇ gahetvā evaṇ vuttaṇ.

Rāgaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti ti yattha ratto, tassa dukkarena pattiṇ sampassanto evaṇ karoti ti sabbaṇ puri-manayen' eva veditabbaṇ.

Kāyikassa sukhassā ti rāgādisamatikkamavasena kusalaṇ

¹ B. °mattakam.

² B. upapa°.

³ Above, p. 169.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ S. hoti.

katvā paṭiladdhasukhassa vā rāgādivassena anādinavassāvino kāme paribhuñjanavasena uppannasukhassa vā.

Dukkassā ti ātāpanādivasena uppannadukkhassa vā rāgādi hetupavattavadhabandhanādivasena uppannadukhassa vā.

Phalasamāpattiyā ti rāgādayo samucchinditvā vā. Upāditāya tehi vā aṭṭīyamānena samāpannāya.

Kāyikaṇ sukhan ti ādisu sukhe uppanne taṇ assādetvā punappunaṇ tathārūpeh' eva paccayehi taṇ uppādentassa purimaṇ pacchimassa upanissayo hoti. Sītādisu pana agga santāpanādinī atisevantassa pubbabhāge sukhaṇ, aparabhāge dukkhassa. Sukho vat' imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya lomasāya bāhāya samphasso ti vā kāmesu pātavyataṇ āpajjantassa idha kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ nerāyikassa kāyikadukkhassa. Arogabhāvena pana sukhino phalasamāpattiṇ samāpajjantassa kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayo hoti. Dukkhapāṭighātāya pana sukhaṇ sevantassa dukkhapāṭighātāya ca Bhagavato viya ābādhaṇ vikkhambhetvā phalasamāpattiṇ samāpajjantassa kāyikadukkhaṇ kāyikasukhassa ceva phalasamāpattiyā ca upanissayapaccayo hoti. Utu-sappāyo sukhassa ceva phalasamāpattiyā ca. Asappāyo dukkhassa. Utu-asappāyaṇ vā abhibhavitvā samāpatti samuṭṭhitarūpavasena uppannaṇ sukhaṇ anubhavitukāmassa asappāyo pi utuphalasamāpattiyā paccayo va. Bhojanasenāsanesu pi es' eva nayo. Puna kāyikaṇ sukhan ti ādini kevalaṇ ekato dassitāni. Heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva pan' esaṇ paccayabhāvo veditabbo. Phalasamāpattikāyikassa sukhassā ti samāpatti samuṭṭhānarūpavasena uppannassa-sukhassa. Taṇ h' esa¹ samāpattito vuṭṭhāya anubhavati.

Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya dānan ti² ādisu: aho vata me idaṇ sukhaṇ na parihāyeyyā ti pattassa vā, aparihāyanavasena aho vat' āhaṇ āyatiṇ evarūpaṇ sukhaṇ pāpuṇeyyan ti appattassa vā pattivasena, dukkhe pi: aho vata me dukkhaṇ parihāyeyyā ti pattassa parihāyana vasena vā āyatiṇ evarūpaṇ nuppajjeyyā ti anuppādapatthanavasena vā sukkadukkhānaṇ upanissayatā veditabbā.

Utubhojanasenāsanāni vuttanayen' eva. Puna *kāyikaṇ*

¹ Bm. hesa.

² Above, p. 170.

sukhan ti ādisu: yasmā sādhu kho, mārisa, Moggallānaṃ, Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gamaṇaṃ hoti ti sukhappattānam pi Sammāsambuddho vata so Bhagavā, so evarūpassa dukkhassa pariññāya dhammaṃ deseti ti dukkhappattānam pi saddhā uppajjati. Sukhadukkkhehi ca saṇyoga-viyogattāya silādi paripūraṇaṃ kareyya.¹ Tasmā sukhadukkhāni saddhādīnaṃ upanissayabhāvena dassitāni. Utu ādini pi yathāyogaṃ yojetabbāni.

Kāyikaṃ sukhāṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanatī ti ādisu pi vuttanayānusāren' eva sukhādīnaṃ upanissayatā veditabbā. Imasmiṃ pana upanissayabhājaniye kusalo kusalassa tividhenā pi upanissayo, akusalassa duvidhena, avyākatassa tividhena. Akusalo pi akusalassa tividhena. Kusalassa ekavidhena, avyākatassa duvidhena. Avyākato pi avyākatassa tividhena, tathā kusalassa, tathā akusalassā ti evaṃ kusalo aṭṭhavidhena, akusalo chabbidhena, avyākato nava vidhenā ti tevīsatividhena upanissayo bhājito ti veditabbo.

Purejāte² cakkhādini olārikavasena vuttāni. Āpodhātu ādini pi pana purejātārammaṇāni honti yeva.

Vatthu purejātaṃ cakkhāyatanan ti ādi yaṃ vatthu hutvā purejātaṃ hoti, taṃ dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.

Vatthu vipākāvvyākatānan ti pavattiyaṃ purejātapaccayaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ.

Pacchājāte³ *imassa kāyassā* ti cātumahābhūtikakāyassa. *Pacchājātapaccayena paccayo* ti upatthambhanavasena pacchājāto hutvā paccayo. Upatthambhakaṭṭhena paccayattā yeva h' esa pacchājātapaccayo ti imasmiṃ pañhavāre anulomato āgato.

Āsevanapaccaye *anulomaṃ gotrabhussā* ti ādīnaṃ viṣuṃ gahaṇe heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva kāraṇaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Kammapaccaye *kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānan* ti ettha sahaajātanānākhanikavibhāgassa abhāvato sahaajātā ti na vuttā. Avyākatavissajjanena pana so vibhāgo atthi, tasmā tattha vuttā. Paṭisandhigahaṇaṃ kaṭattā-rūpānaṃ vasena kataṃ. *Cetanā vatthussā* ti kiñcāpi paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthupatiṭṭhitā arūpadhammā vatthupaccayā vattanti, cetanā pana vatthussā pi paccayo ti dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.

¹ S. kariyati.² Above, p. 171.³ Above, p. 172.

Vipākapaccaye¹ paṭisandhivāre iminā va nayena attho veditabbo.

Āhārapaccaye *imassa kāyassā* ti² imasmiṇ catusantativasena pavatte cātumahābhūtikakāye āhārasamuṭṭhānassa janakavasena sesassa³ upatthambhakavasena āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Indriyapaccayādisu pi paṭisandhivāro vuttanayen' eva veditabbo. Sesañ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Pañhāvāravibhangavaṇṇanā nittitā.

Idān' ettha yathā laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanāvasena dassetuṇ *hetuyā sattā* ti ādi vuttaṇ.⁴ Tattha *sattā* ti kusalena kusalaṇ, avyākataṇ, kusalāvyākatan ti tīṇi, tathā akusalena, avyākatena avyākatam evā ti evaṇ satta.

Ārammaṇe navā ti ekamūlaka-ekāvasānāni nava.

Adhipatiyā dasā ti kusalaṇ kusalassa sahaajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, akusalassa ārammaṇato va avyākatassa sahaajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalāvyākatassa sahaajātato vā ti kusalamūlakāni cattāri. Akusalaṇ akusalassa sahaajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, avyākatassa sahaajātato va, tathā akusalāvyākatassā ti akusalamūlakāni tīṇi, avyākato avyākatassa sahaajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalass' ārammaṇato va, tathā akusalassā ti avyākatamūlakāni tīṇi ti evaṇ dasa.

Ettha pana ārammaṇādhipati pi sattadhā, sahaajātādhipati sattadhā va labbhati.

Anantare sattā ti kusalamūlakāni dve, tathā akusalamūlakāni, avyākatamūlakāni tīṇi ti evaṇ satta.

Samanantare pi etān' eva.

Sahajāte navā ti kusalamūlakāni tīṇi, akusalamūlakāni tīṇi, avyākatamūlakaṇ ekaṇ, tathā kusalāvyākatamūlakaṇ akusalāvyākatamūlakaṇ cā ti evaṇ nava.

Aññamaññe tīṇi ti kusalena kusalaṇ, akusalena akusalaṇ, avyākatena avyākatan ti evaṇ tīṇi. *Nissaye terasā* ti sahaajātato va kusalamūlakāni tīṇi, tathā akusalamūlakāni, tathā avyākatamūlakāni. Ettha pana purejātam pi labbhati.

¹ Above, p. 173.

² Above, p. 174.

³ S. sesa-upatth°.

⁴ Above, p. 180.

Avyākatamhi avyākatassa saha-jātam pi hoti purejātam pi. Kusalassa purejātam eva, tathā akusalassa, puna kusalāvyākato saha-jātapurejātato kusalassa, saha-jātato va avyākatassa. tathā akusalāvyākato ti evaṇ terasa.

Upanissaye navā ti ekamūlak' ekāvasanā nava. Tesañ vibhange tevīsati-bhedā dassitā. Tesu ārammaṇūpanissaye satta, anantarūpanissaye satta, pakatūpanissaye nava honti.

Purejāte tīnī ti avyākato avyākatassa, kusalassa, akusalassā ti evaṇ tīnī.

Pacchājāte tīnī ti kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti evaṇ tīnī.

Āsevane tīnī ti aññamaññasadisāni.

Kamme satta hetusadisāni. Tattha dvīsu vissajjanesu nānākhaṇikakammam pi āgataṇ. Pañcasu saha-jātam eva. Vipāke ekaṇ avyākatena avyākataṇ.

Āhāra - indriya - jhāna - maggesu satta hetusadisān' eva. *Indriyaṇ* pan' ettha saha-jātapurejātavasena āgataṇ.

Sampayutte tīnī aññamaññasadisāni.

Vippayutte pañcā ti saha-jātapacchājātato kusalena avyākataṇ, akusalena avyākataṇ, saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchājātato avyākatena avyākataṇ. Vatthu purejātato avyākatena kusalaṇ, tathā akusalaṇ ti ekaṇ kusalamūlaṇ, ekaṇ akusalamūlaṇ, tīnī avyākatamūlānī ti evaṇ pañca.

Atthiyā terasā ti saha-jātato kusalena kusalaṇ, saha-jāta-pacchājātato kusalena avyākataṇ, saha-jātato va kusalena kusalāvyākatan ti kusalamūlānī tīnī; tathā akusalamūlānī; saha-jātapurejāta - pacchājāta - āhāra - indriyato pana avyākatena avyākataṇ, vatthārammaṇa-purejātato avyākatena kusalaṇ; tathā akusalaṇ; saha-jāta-purejātato kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, sveva avyākatassa; saha-jāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyato ca akusalo avyākato ca akusalassa, sveva avyākatassa saha-jāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyato ti evaṇ terasa.

Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasadisāni.

Avigate terasa atthisadisānī ti evam ettha sattagaṇana-paricchedā ekaṇ tīnī pañca satta nava dasa terasā ti.

Tesu vipākavasena ekam eva ekakaṇ. Aññamañña-purejāta - pacchājāta - āsevana - sampayuttavasena pañca tikā.

Vippayuttavasena ekam eva pañcakaṇ. Hetu-anantara-samanantara-kamma-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-magga-natthi-vigatavasena dasa sattakā. Ārammaṇa-sahajāta-upanissayavasena tayo navakā. Adhipativasena ekaṇ dasakaṇ. Nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo terasakā ti evaṇ tasmiṇ tasmiṇ paccaye niddiṭṭhavāre gaṇanavasena sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā tesāṇ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasasandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Ye pana paccayā yesāṇ paccayānaṇ visabhāgā vā viruddhā vā honti, te te saddhiṇ na yojetabbā. Seyyathidaṇ: hetupaccayassa tāva ārammaṇānantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchājāta-kamma-āsevana-āhāra-jhāna-natthi-vigata-adhipatipaccaye ca ṭhapetvā vīmaṇsaṇ sesā-dhipatino visabhāgā, saha-jātādayo sabhāgā. Kasmā? Tathā bhāvabhāvato. Hetupaccayo hi yesāṇ hetupaccayo hoti, tesāṇ saha-jātādi paccayo pi hoti. Ārammaṇādi paccayo pana na hoti ti ārammaṇādayo tassa visabhāgā nāma, tasmā so tehi, te vā tena saddhiṇ na yojetabbā. Purejāta-pacchājāta-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-natthi-vigatāvigatā ca aññamaññaviruddhā, te pi aññamaññaṇ na yojetabbā. Tattha ayojaniye vajjetvā yojaniyehi yoge ye¹ vārā labbhanti.

Te saṅkhepato dassetuṇ *hetupaccayā adhipatiyā*² *cattārī* ti ādi vuttaṇ.

Tattha kiñcāpi hetupaccayassa adhipatinā saṇsandane ūnataragaṇanavasena sattahi vārehi bhavitabbaṇ. Yasmā pana adhipatisu vīmaṇsā va hetupaccayo³ na itare, tasmā visabhāge vajjetvā sabhāgavasena cattārī ti vuttaṇ. Tāni evaṇ veditabbāni: kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo; adhipatipaccayena paccayo; kusalā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ. Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaṇsā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ-cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ. Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo,

¹ *Sic S. and B.*

² *Above, p. 180, last l. but 3: for H 4 read A 4.*

³ *S. inserts hoti.*

yo vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ ti. Ettha ca vipākāvyākatā lokuttarato va gahetabbā. Ārammaṇa-paccaya-anantarapaccayādayo pana visabhāgattā na yojitā. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānaṃ ca alabbhamānaṃ ca ñatvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā.

Sahajāte sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Aññamaññe tīṇi ti suddhika-aññamaññe laddhān' eva.

Nissaye sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Vipāke ekaṃ ti suddhika-vipāke laddham eva.

Indriya-maggesu cattāri ti hetṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayutte tīṇi ti suddhikasampayutte laddhān' eva.

Vippayutte tīṇi ti kusalādīni cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ paccayuppannaṃ katvā veditabbāni.

Atthi-avigatesu sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva. Evaṃ yehi adhipatipaccayādīhi ekādasahi paccayehi saddhiṃ hetupaccayo yojanaṃ labhati.

Tesaṃ vasena dumūlakanaye gaṇanaṃ dassetvā, idāni timūlakādisu tassa dassanatthaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ṭhapetvā *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti sattā* ti ādim āha.¹ Potthakesu panā nissaya-upanissaya-adhipatī² ti evam ādi³ parihi-nakkharāni paccayanāmāni likhanti. Taṃ saññākaraṇamat-tavasena likhitaṃ, tasmā tādisesu ṭhānesu paripunnā-pāli kātābbā. Yaṃ pan' idaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ṭhapitaṃ, tena idaṃ dipeti ayaṃ hetupaccayo saha-jātādīhi catūhi saddhiṃ saṃsandane attano vibhange laddhāni satt' eva vissajjanaṃ labhati. Sace pan' ettha aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, aññamaññe laddhāni tīni labhati. Sace sampayuttapaccayo pavisati, tāt' eva tīni labhati. Sace vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, hetuvippayuttaduke laddhāni tīni labhati. Sace vipākapaccayo pavisati, sabbehi vipākasabhāgehi saddhiṃ saṃsandane ekam eva vissajjanaṃ labhati. Sace pan' ettha indriya-maggapaccayā pavisanti, tehi saddhiṃ dumūlake laddhāni cattāri yeva labhati. Sace pana tehi saddhiṃ aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, hetādhipatiduke dassitesu catusu vissaj-janesu kusalo dhammo avyākatassa, kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa cā ti dve apanetvā sesāni labhati. Sace

¹ Above, p. 181.

² B. -adhipati evam.

³ S. omits.

pi tattha sampayuttapaccayo pavisati tāt' eva dve labhati. Sace pana vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, itarāni dve labhati. Sace pana tesu vipākapaccayo pavisati, sabbattha ekam eva labhati.

Adhipatinā pana saddhiṃ hetādhipati dukato ūnatara-gaṇanesu apavisantesu cattāri yeva labhati. Ūnatara-gaṇanesu pavisantesu tesāṃ vasena dve ekan ti labhati. Evaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ paccayānaṃ samāyoge labbhamānaṃ gaṇanaṃ viditvā timūlakādisu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Etesu pana ghaṭanesu sabbapaṭhamāni cattāri ghaṭanāni sāmāññato navannam pi hetūnaṃ vasena vuttāni avipākāni. Avyākatenā avyākatavissajjane pan' ettha vipākahetu pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca ghaṭanāni vipāka-hetuvāsena vuttāni. Tattha sabbe pi saha-jāta-vipākā ceva vipāka-sahajātārūpā ca. Tesu paṭhame [ghaṭane]¹ vipākā ceva taṇsamuṭṭhānarūpā ca labbhanti. Dutiye vipākā ceva paṭisandhiyā ca vatthurūpaṃ. Tatiye arūpadhammā va. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva labbhati.² Pañcame vatthurūpam eva. Tato parāni pañcadasa ghaṭanāni indriya-magga-yuttāni amohahetuvāsena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhamāni nava niradhipatīni, pacchimāni cha sādhipatīni. Nirādhipatikesu paṭhamāni cattāri sāmāññato sabbattha amohavasena vuttāni. Pacchimāni pañca vipākā mohavasena. Tattha nirādhipatikesu paṭhame cattāri ti heṭṭhā hetādhipati duke dassitāt' eva. Dutiye cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṃ parihāyati. Tatiye vatthurūpaṃ parihāyati. Catutthe kusalo dhammo cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ, avyākato taṇsamuṭṭhānan ti rūpam eva labbhati. Tato parāni vipākayuttāni pañca heṭṭhā vuttanayāt' eva. Sādhipatikesu paṭhamāni tīni ghaṭanāni sāmāññato vipākāvipākahetuvāsena vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame cattāri vuttanayāt' eva. Dutiye rūpaṃ parihāyati. Tatiye arūpaṃ parihāyati. Tato parāni tīni vipākahetuvāsena vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame rūpārūpaṃ labbhati. Dutiye arūpam eva. Tatiye rūpam eva. Evam pi tesāṃ tesāṃ paccayānaṃ samāyoge labbhamānaṃ gaṇanaṃ viditvā ti mūlakādisu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Hetumūlakaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

¹ Bm. *omits*.

² S. °rūpāvacaravatthum eva labbhati.

Ārammaṇamūlake pi adhipatipaccayādayo satta ārammaṇe na sabhāgā; sesā solasa visabhāgā ti te ayojetvā satt' eva yojitā.

Tesu *adhipatiyā sattā* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa, akusalassa dhammassa, avyākatassā ti evaṇ kusalamūlāni tīni; akusalamūlaṇ ekaṇ, avyākatamūlāni tīni ti evaṇ satta. *Nissaye tīnī* ti vatthuvaseṇa avyākatāmūlān' eva. *Upanissaye satta* hetṭhimān' eva. *Purejāte tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena avyākatamūlāni. *Vippayutte tīnī* ti vatthuvaseṇ' eva. *Atthi-avigatesu tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena.

Yathā pana hetumūlake lakkhaṇadassanatthaṇ ghaṭṭanāni ṭhapitāni, tathā ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi. Tattha yāni tāva imasmiṇ ārammaṇamūlake pañca ghaṭṭanāni ṭhapitāni; tattha paṭhamaṇ ārammaṇādhipativaseṇa sādhipatikaṇ. Tattha *sattā* ti ārammaṇādhipati duke laddhavissajjanān' eva. Dutiyaṇ nirādhipatikaṇ. Tattha *tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva avyākatamūlāni. Tatiyaṇ nissaye na vuttaṇ. Tattha tīni ti vatthuvaseṇa avyākatamūlāni. Catutthapañcamāni sādhipatikāni. Tesu catutthe ekan ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva vā avyākatamūlaṇ akusalaṇ. Pañcame ekan ti nissayato avyākatamūlaṇ akusalaṇ, evam idhāpi labbhamānavaseṇa tikādisu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tathā adhipatimūlakādisu. Ārammaṇa - indriya - vipākavasena vitthārayojanaṇ pana avatvā tattha tattha vattabbayuttakam¹ eva vadāmā ti.

Adhipatimūlake *sahajāte sattā* ti sahajātādhipativaseṇa kusalamūlāni tīni, akusalamūlāni tīni, avyākatamūlaṇ ekaṇ. Sahajātena pana saddhiṇ ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇādhipatinā ca saddhiṇ sahajātaṇ na labbhati.

Aññamaññe tīnī ti sahajātādhipativaseṇ' eva.

Nissaye atṭhā ti kusalamūlāni tīni, akusalamūlāni tīni, avyākatamūlāni dve. Avyākato hi adhipati-avyākatassa sahajātato ca ārammaṇato ca nissayo hoti. Akusalassa ārammaṇato. Kusalassa pana ubhayathā pi na hoti ti avyākatamūlāni dve yevā ti evaṇ atṭha.

Upanissaye satta ārammaṇasadisān' eva. *Purejāte ekan*

¹ S. °yuttakamattam eva.

ti avyākatādhipati ārammaṇavasena akusalassa, vipāke ekaṇ avyākatena avyākataṇ lokuttaraṇ.

Ahārādisu satta heṭṭhā ekamūlake laddhān' eva.

Vippayutte cattārī ti kusalena avyākataṇ, tathā akusalena; avyākatena avyākatañ ca kusalañ ca.

Atthi-avigatesu attha nissayasadisān' eva.

Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha paṭipāṭiyā ārammaṇādini ayo-jetvā pathamaṇ atthi-avigatehi yojitāni.¹ Kiṇkāraṇā ti? Ubhayādhipati-missakattā. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane ārammaṇādhipativasena vatthārammaṇaṇ labbhati. Dutiye nissayavasena garuṇ katvā assādentassa vatthum eva. Tatiye saha-jātādhipativasena kusalādayo rūpanaṇ. Ārammaṇādhipativasena vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni tīni ghaṭanāni ārammaṇādhipativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame *sattā* ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva; dutiye ekan ti purejātāni vatthārammaṇāni akusalassa. Tatiye vatthum eva akusalassa. Tato parāni tīni ghaṭanāni vipākāvipākasādhāraṇāni saha-jātādhipativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame rūpārūpaṇ labbhati. Dutiye arūpam eva. Tatiye rūpam eva. Tato parāni tīni vipākādhipativasena vuttāni. Tesu pi paṭhame rūpārūpaṇ labbhati. Dutiye arūpaṇ. Tatiye rūpam eva. Tato parāni cha ghaṭanāni āhāra-indriyayuttāni cittādhipativasena vuttāni. Tattha tīni avipākāni, tīni sa-vipākāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākāṭā yeva. Tato parāni cha ghaṭanāni tath' eva viriyādhipativasena vuttāni.

Nanu ca adhipatipaṭipāṭiyā pathamaṇ viriyādhipativasena vattabbāni siyuṇ, kasmā tathā na vuttāni ti? Parato hetuvasena vuttaghaṭanehi sadisattā. Parato hi hetuvasena ghaṭanāni amohassa vīmaṇsādhipatittā vīmaṇsāya sammā-diṭṭhibhāvato magga-sampayuttāni. Viriyam pi ca sammāvāyāma-micchāvāyāmabhāvena maggo ti tena saddhiṇ ghaṭanāni parato hetuvasena vuttaghaṭanehi sadisāni ti parivattetvā vuttāni. Tesu pi gaṇanā pākāṭā yeva.

Anantara-samanantaramūlakesu *sattā* ti kusalo kusalassa avyākatassa ca, tathā akusalo, avyākato tiṇṇaṇ² pī ti evaṇ satta. *Kamme ekan* ti kusalā maggacetanā attano vipākāvyākatassa. Ghaṭanāni pan' etesu tīni tīni yeva. Tāni bahutara-paṭipāṭiyā vuttāni.

¹ Above, p. 182.

² B tiṇṇannam.

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissayamūlakesu ye ye dukamūlake paccayā vuttā, te te yeva ādito t̥hitenā sabhāgā; tasmā dukamūlake gaṇanaṃ nātvā ye upari paccayā ghaṭitā, tesu ūnataragaṇanassa vasena sabbaghaṭanesu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha sahajātamūlake dasa ghaṭanāni. Tesu (a) pañca avipākāni, (b) pañca sa-vipākāni. Tattha (a) avipākesu tāva paṭhame kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, kusalāvyākato avyākatassā ti cattāri. Tathā akusalo, avyākato, avyākatass' evā ti evaṃ nava. Tattha kusalākusalādikesu aṭṭhasu vissajjanesu arūpaṃ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṃ ca labbhati. Avyākate vatthurūpaṃ pi. Dutiye ghaṭane avyākatavissajjane rūpesu vatthum eva labbhati. Tatiye tisu pi arūpaṃ eva. Catutthe cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṃ eva. Pañcame paṭisandhiyaṃ vatthunā saddhiṃ arūpadhammā.

(b) Sa-vipākesu paṭhame vipākā ceva vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṃ ca. Dutiye vipākārūpaṃ ca. Tatiye vipākam eva. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānam eva. Pañcame vatthurūpaṃ eva labbhati.

Aññamaññamūlake¹ cha ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamāni tīṇi avipākāni. Pacchimāni tīṇi sa-vipākāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākāṭā yeva.

Nissayamūlake nissayapaccayā ārammaṇe tīṇi ti vatthuṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā pavattakusalādivasena veditabbāni.

Upanissaye ekaṃ ti vatthuṃ ārammaṇūpanissayaṃ katvā uppannākusalaṃ. Sesaṃ dumūlake heṭṭhā vuttanāyena' eva veditabbaṃ.

Imasmiṃ pana nissayapaccaye visati ghaṭanāni. Tesu purimāni cha ghaṭanāni purejāta-sahajātavasena vuttāni. Tato cattāri purejātavasena' eva. Tato dasa sahajātavasena' eva. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane terasā ti nissayapaccayavibhange vuttāna' eva. Dutiye aṭṭhā ti sahajātādhipativasena satta; vatthuṃ garuṃ katvā akusalaṃ cā ti aṭṭha. Tatiye satta indriyapaccaye laddhāna' eva. Catutthe pañca vippayutte laddhāni. Pañcame cattāri ti kusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ vatthu ca akusalassa. Chaṭṭhe tīṇi ti kusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānassa, purejātavasena catūsu paṭhame tīṇi ti vatthu kusalādinaṃ cakkhādini ca avyākatassa. Dutiye vatthum eva kusalādinaṃ. Tatiye ekaṃ ti vatthu akusalassa.

¹ Above, p. 182.

Catutthe cakkhādini viññāṇapañcakassa, saha-jātavasena dasa sa-vipākāvipākavasena dvidhā bhinditvā saha-jātamūlake vuttanāyen' eva veditabbāni.

Upanissayamūlake ārammaṇe sattā ti¹ ārammaṇūpanissaye laddhān' eva. Adhipatīyā sattā ti tāt' eva. Anantara-samanāntaresu anantarūpanissaye laddhān' eva.

Nissaye ekaṇ ti vatthu akusalassa.

Purejāte ekaṇ ti tass' eva vatthuṇ vā ārammaṇaṇ vā. Asevane tīṇi ti anantarūpanissayavasena.

Kamme dve ti pakatūpanissayavasena. Lokuttarakusalacetanā pana anantarūpanissayo hoti.

Vippayutte ekaṇ ārammaṇūpanissayavasena. Tathā atthi-avigatesu. Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasamān' eva.

Upanissaya-mūlakāni pana satta ghaṭanāni honti. Tattha purimāni tīni ārammaṇūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame sattā ti kusalo kusalādīnaṇ, tathā avyākato, akusalo akusalass'² evā ti evaṇ satta. Dutiye ekaṇ cakkhādi avyākataṇ akusalassa. Tatiye vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni dve anantarūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākāṭa yeva. Tato dve anantara-pakatūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame lokiyakusalākusalacetanā paccayabhāvato gahetabbā, dutiye lokuttarakusalā va.

Purejātamūlake ārammaṇe tīṇi ti³ avyākato kusalādīnaṇ. Adhipatīyā ekaṇ ti avyākatato akusalassa. Sasesu pi es' eva nayo.

Ettha pana satta ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamāṇ vatthārammaṇavasena vuttaṇ. Dutiyaṇ vatthuvasen' eva. Tatiyaṇ ārammaṇavasena. Catutthaṇ vatthussa ārammaṇakālavase-na. Paṭhamāṇ ārammaṇādhipativasena. Chaṭṭhaṇ vatthuno ārammaṇādhipatikālavasena. Sattamaṇ cakkhādivasena.

Pacchājātamūlake vīsati paccayā na yujjanti, tayo va yojanaṇ labhanti. Ekam ev' ettha ghaṭanaṇ; taṇ kāyassa kusalādīnaṇ vasena veditabbaṇ.

Āsevanamūlake pi ekam eva ghaṭanaṇ.

Kammamūlake anantare ekaṇ ti maggacetanāvasena vuttaṇ. Aññamaññe tīṇi ti ettha paṭisandhiyaṇ vatthu pi gahetabbaṇ.

Upanissaye dve ti anantarapakatūpanissayavasena heṭṭhā

¹ Above, p. 183.

² Bm. kusalassa.

³ Above, p. 184.

vuttān' eva. Evaṇ sesāni pi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbāni.

Ettha pana ekādasa ghaṭanāni. Tattha paṭhamāni dve pakatūpanissaya-anantarūpanissayavibhāgato nānākhanikakammavasena vuttāni. Tato parāni cattāri vipākāvipākato ekakkhanikakammavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame arūpena saddhiṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ labbhati. Dutiye arūpena saddhiṇ vatthu. Tatiye arūpam eva. Catutthe cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva. Paṭisandhiyaṇ pana kaṭattārūpam pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca sa-vipākāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Vipākamūlake pañca ghaṭanāni uttānatthān' eva.

Āhāramūlake *sattā* ti¹ ādini vuttanayān' eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha catutṭiṇsa. Tesu paṭhamāni pañca vipākāvipākāsāmaññato vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame cattāro pi āhārā labbhanti. Dutiye tayo arūpāhārā va. Tatiye vatthu pi paccayuppannan hoti catutthe taṇ parihāyati. Pañcame rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tato parāni pañca sa-vipākāghaṭanāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni cetanāhāravasena vuttāni. Tato parāni nava nirādhipativīññāṇāhāravasena. Tato parāni sādhipativīññāṇāhāravasena cha ghaṭanāni vuttāni. Tattha tīni vipākāvipākāsāmaññavasena vuttāni. Tīni vipākavasen' eva. Tattha lokiyānaṇ vipākānaṇ abhāvato vatthu parihāyati.

Indriyamūlake *purejāte ekan* ti cakkhundriyādīnaṇ vasena avyākatena avyākataṇ. Sesaṇ dumūlakaṇ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ.

Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha cha-sattati. Tattha paṭhame sabbāni pi indriyāni paccayaṭṭhena labbhanti. Dutiye rūpajīvitindriyaṇ hāyati. Na hi taṇ nissayo hoti. Tatiye arūpindriyāni² rūpānaṇ. Catutthe cakkhādini cakkhuviññāṇādīnaṇ. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni pahajāta-arūpindriyavasena² vuttāni. Tato nava maggabhūtānaṇ indriyānaṇ vasena. Tato nava jhānangabhūtānaṇ. Tato nava jhānamaggabhūtānaṇ. Tato nava manindriyavasen' eva. Tato sādhipatīni cha. Tato viriyavasena maggasampayuttāni cha. Tato amohahetuvaseṇa nirādhipatīni nava, sādhipatīni cha. Tesu

¹ Above, p. 185.

² S. °arūpajīvitindriya°.

sabbesu vipākapaccayena ayuttāni ca yuttāni ca heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbāni.

Jhānamūlake pi dumūlakaṇ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha chatṭiṇsa.¹ Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriyamaggabhāvaṇ anāmasitvā sādharmaṇajhānangavasena' eva vuttāni. Tato parāni nava indriyabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava maggabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava indriyamaggabhūtajhānangavasena. Catusu pi c' etesu navakesu ādito cattāri cattāri vipākāvipāka sādharmaṇāni. Avasāne pañca pañca vipākān' eva. Tani heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Maggamūlake pi dumūlakaṇ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha satta-paññāsa. Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriya-jhānabhāvaṇ anāmasitvā suddhikamaggavasena' eva vuttāni. Tato nava indriyabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava indriya-jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato cha adhipatibhūtamaggavasena. Tato nava nirādhipati-magga-hetuvāsena. Tato cha sa-adhipati-magga-hetuvāsena. Tattha navakesu pañca pañca chakkesu tiṇi tiṇi vipākāni. Sesāni sādharmaṇāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayuttamūlake dumūlakaṇ uttānattham eva. Ettha pana dve yeva ghaṭanāni. Tattha ekaṇ sādharmaṇavasena. Ekaṇ vipākavasena vuttaṇ.

Vippayuttamūlake pi dumūlakaṇ uttānattham eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha terasa. Tattha paṭhame pañcā ti kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo, avyākato tiṇṇam pi. Ettha ca ime vippayuttādayo saha-jātā pi honti pacchājāta-purejātā pi. Dutiye purejāta-saha-jātā va. Tatiye te yeva adhipati-vasena. Tattha kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo. Avyākato pana avyākatassa ca ārammaṇādhipativāsena akusalassa cā ti evaṇ cattāri. Catutthe tiṇi ti kusalādini avyākatassa. Indriyāni pan' ettha rūpāni pi arūpāni pi. Pañcame paccayā arūpā va. Chaṭṭhe vatthuvāsena rūpā va. Sattame kusalāvyākatānaṇ vipassanāvasena. Akusalassa assādanavasena vatthum eva. Aṭṭhame tadevākusalassa. Navame cakkhā-

¹ Above, p. 187. So S. B. The Siamese text gives 34 only. The Bm. has 36.

dīni avyākatassa. Dasame kusalādayo cittasamuṭṭhānāṇaṃ. Ekādasame paṭisandhiyaṃ vatthu khandhāṇaṃ. Dvādasame¹ khandhā kaṭattā-rūpāṇaṃ. Terasame paṭisandhiyaṃ khandhā vatthussa.

Atthipaccayamūlake *upanissaye ekaṃ* ti² ārammaṇūpanissayavasena avyākataṃ akusalassa. Sesaṃ dumūlake uttānam eva. Ghaṭanāni paṇ' ettha ekūnatiṃsa. Tesu paṭhame arūpavatthārammaṇamahābhūtaṃ indriyāhārāṇaṃ vasena sahaajāta - purejāta - pacchājātapaccayā labbhanti. Duttiye pacchājāta-kabalīṅkārāhārā na labbhanti. Paṭhama-dutiya-ghaṭanān' eva adhipatinā saddhiṃ upari tatiya-catutthāni katāni. Puna paṭhame va catūhi āhārehi saddhiṃ pañcamaṃ. Rūpindriyehi saddhiṃ chaṭṭhaṃ. Rūpārūpindriyehi saddhiṃ sattamaṃ kataṃ. Duttiyam eva pana indriyehi saddhiṃ sattamaṃ kataṃ. Paṭhama-dutiyaṇ' eva vippayuttapaccaye-na saddhiṃ aṭṭhama-navamāni. Tesu navamaṃ adhipatinā saddhiṃ dasamaṃ kataṃ. Tato ekādasame paccayavasena vatthu hāyati. Dvādasame arūpadhammā yeva paccayā. Terasame vatthārammaṇā. Cuddasame vatthum eva. Pannarasame ārammaṇam eva. Soḷasame vatthum eva ārammaṇaṃ. Sattarasame pana tadeva ārammaṇādhipati-bhāvena. Aṭṭhārasame pi tadeva ārammaṇūpanissayavasena. Ekūnavīsati me ca cakkhādayo va paccayā. Idāni ekūnavīsati pakiṇṇakaghaṭanāni nāma sahaajātaṃ agahetvā vuttāni. Tato parāni dasa sahaajātavasena vuttāni.

Natthi - vigatamūlakesu anantara - samanantaramūlakesu viya upanissayāsevana-kammavasena tiṇi yeva ghaṭanāni. Avigatamūlakaṃ atthimūlakasadisam evā ti.

Yāni paṇ' etāni imasmiṃ pañhavāre ghaṭanāni vuttāni, tāni sabbāni pi duvidhāni yeva pakiṇṇakato sahaajātato ca. Tattha sabbesam pi ārammaṇamūlakādīni adito sahaajātaṃ agahetvā vuttāni pakiṇṇakāni nāma. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake pañca pi. Adhipatimūlake cha anantaramūlake tiṇi pi. Tathā samanantaramūlake. Nissayamūlake dasa. Upanissayamūlake satta. Purejātamūlake satta. Pacchājātamūlake ekaṃ eva. Tathā āsevanamūlake. Kammamūlake dve. Āhāramūlake ekaṃ. Indriyamūlake cattāri. Vip-

¹ S. *inserts* va paṭisandhiyaṃ.

² *Above*, p. 189.

payuttamūlake nava. Atthimūlake ekūnavīsati. Natthimūlake tīni. Tathā vigatamūlake. Avigatamūlake ekūnavīsati ti sabbāni pi satañ ceva tīni ca honti.¹ Sahajāta-nissaya-bhāvena pan' etāni *pakinnakānī* ti vuttāni. Yāni pana sa-hajātaṇ labhanti, tāni sahajātaghaṭṭanāni nāmā ti vuccanti. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-natthi-vigatamulakesu na labhanti. Na hi te paccayā sahajātānaṇ paccayā honti. Yathā ca sahajātānaṇ na honti, tathā. hetu sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayānaṇ sa-hajātānaṇ ti hetumūlake sabbāni catu-vīsati pi ghaṭṭanāni sahajātaghaṭṭanān' eva. Tathā adhipatimūlake catuvīsati. Sahajātamūlake dasa pi aññamaññamūlake cha pi. Nissaya-mūlake dasa. Kammamūlake nava. Vipākamūlake pañca pi. Āhāramūlake tettiṇsa. Indriyamūlake dvāsattati. Jhānamūlake chattīṇsa pi. Maggamūlake sattapaññāsam pi. Sampayuttamūlake dve pi. Vippayuttamūlake cattāri. Atthimūlake dasa. Avigatamūlake dasā ti sabbāni pi tīni-satāni dvādasa ca honti. Iti purimāni sataṇ tīni ca imāni ca dvādas' uttarāni tīni satāni ti sabbāni pi pañcadasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭṭanāni pañhavāre āgatāni. Tesu ye ye paccaya-dhammā nāma vasena na pākaṭā hutvā paññāyanti, te pi hetumūlakādīnaṇ nayānaṇ ādito vipākāvipākasāmaññāto vuttesu ghaṭṭanesu dassetabbā. Dvādas' eva hi hetū, cha ārammaṇā, cattāro adhipatayo, cattāro āhārā, vīsati indriyāni, satta jhānaṅgāni, dvādasa maggaṅgāni ti ete paccaya-dhammā nāma. Tesu ye dhammā ekantena kusalā, ekanten' eva akusalā, ekanten' eva kusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva akusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva vipākā, ekanten' eva avipākā, te te sādhuṇaṇ sallakkhetvā ye tattha vipākā, te vipākaghaṭṭanesu, ye avipākā, te avipākaghaṭṭanesu yathāyogaṇ yojetabbā.

Pañhavārassa ghaṭṭane anulomagaṇanā nitthitā.

[*Ghaṭṭane paccanīyagaṇanā.*]

Idāni paccanīyaṇ hoti. Tattha yathā Paṭiccavārādisu akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetu-paccayā ti ādinā nayena labbhamānā pañhalabbhamānānaṇ

¹ Above, p. 190. This does not agree with our texts.

paccayānaṃ vasena sarūpato va vitthāritā, evaṃ avitthāretvā ekena lakkhaṇena sankhepato paccanīyaṃ dassetuṃ dhammasaṅgāhakehi *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo* ti¹ ādinā nayena anulomato kusalādināṃ paccayā uddhaṭa. Te ca kho paccayā samūhavasena, no ekekapaccayavasen' eva, tasmā ye yattha samūhato dassitā, te pi vibhajitvā veditabbā. Sabbe pi hi ime catu-vīsati paccayā aṭṭhasu paccayesu sangahaṃ gacchanti. Kataresu aṭṭhasu? (1) Ārammaṇe, (2) saha-jāte, (3) upanissaye, (4) purejāte, (5) pacchājāte, (6) kamme, (7) āhara, (8) indriye ti. Kathaṃ? Thapetvā hi ime aṭṭha paccaye, sesesu solasasu hetupaccayo añña-mañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayo ti ime cha paccayā ekantena saha-jātā hutvā, saha-jātānaṃ yeva paccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Anantara-paccayo samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatapaccayo ti ime pana pañca uppajjitvā niruddhā attano anantaraṃ uppajjamānānaṃ yeva paccayabhāvato anantarūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Nissayapaccayo saha-jātā-purejātabhedato duvidho. Tattha saha-jāta-nissayo saha-jātānaṃ yeva nissayapaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Purejāta-nissayo purejātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Adhipatipaccayo pi saha-jātādhipati ārammaṇādhipativasena duvidho. Tattha saha-jātādhipati saha-jātānaṃ yeva adhipatipaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇūpanissayo hoti yevā ti ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissayapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Vippayuttapaccayo saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchājātabhedato tividho. Tattha saha-jātavippayutto saha-jātānaṃ yeva vippayuttapaccaya bhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Purejāta-vippayutto pure uppajjitvā pacchā ūpajjamānānaṃ paccayabhāvato purejāte sangahito. Pacchājāta-vippayutto pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaṃ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Atthipaccaya-avigatapaccayā saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchājāta-āhara-indriyānaṃ ceva atthi-avigatesu ca ekekassa vasena chahi bhedehi thitā. Tattha saha-jāta-atthi-avigatā saha-jātānaṃ yeva atthi-avigatapaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Purejātā pure uppajji-

¹ Above, p. 190. The text there should have been larger in type.

tvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ paccayabhāvato purejātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Pacchājātā pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaṃ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Āhārabhūtā kabalinkārāhārapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Indriyabhūtā rūpajīvitindriyapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti ti evaṃ ime soḷasa paccayā imesu aṭṭhasu paccayesu sangahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbā.

Imesam pi pana aṭṭhannaṃ paccayānaṃ aññamaññaṃ sangaho atthi yeva. Ādito niddiṭṭho hi ārammaṇapaccayo adhipati-anadhipatibhedena duvidho. Tattha adhipatibhūto ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Anadhipatibhūto suddho ārammaṇapaccayo va hoti. Kammaṇapaccayo pi saha-jātanānākhaṇikavasena duvidho. Tattha saha-jātakammaṃ attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva kamma-paccayo bhāvato saha-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. Nānākhaṇikakammaṃ balava-dubbalavasena duvidhaṃ. Tattha balavakammaṃ vipākadhammānaṃ upanissayo va hutvā paccayo hoti ti upanissaye¹ sangahaṃ gacchati. Balavam pi pana rūpānaṃ dubbalaṃ ca arūpānaṃ nānākhaṇikakamma-paccayo. Āhārapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha arūpāhāro attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva paccayo hoti ti saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Rūpāhāro saha-jāta-pure-jāta-pacchājātānaṃ paccayo na hoti. Attano pana uppāda-khaṇaṃ atikkamitvā tītipatto āhārapaccayataṃ sādheti ti āhārapaccayo va hoti. Indriyapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha (1) arūpindriyapaccayo attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva indriyapaccayataṃ sādheti ti saha-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. (2) Rūpindriyapaccayo pana ajjhattabhidhā bhedato duvidho. Tattha (a) ajjhattaṃ indriyapaccayo pure uppajjitvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ sa-sampayuttadhammānaṃ² cakkhuviññānādīnaṃ indriyapaccayo hoti ti pure-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. Bāhiro indriyapaccayo nāma rūpajīvitindriyaṃ. Taṃ saha-jātānaṃ paccayo hontam³ pi anupālamattavasena⁴ eva⁴ hoti, na janakavasena ti indriyapaccayo va hoti. Evaṃ ime aṭṭha paccayā aññamaññaṃ pi sangahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbā.

¹ S. upanissayapaccaye.

² S. omits sa-.

³ So S. and B.

⁴ S. anupālanamatta°.

Ayaṇ tāva aṭṭha paccayesu avasesānaṇ ṣoḷasannaṇ ceva tesañ yeva ca aṭṭhannaṇ aññaṃaññavasena sangahanayo. Idāni imesaṇ aṭṭhannaṇ paccayānaṇ ekekasmiṇ catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayesu ye ye sangahaṇ gacchanti, te te veditabbā. Tattha aṭṭhannaṇ tāva sabbapaṭhame ārammaṇapaccaye ārammaṇapaccayo va sangahaṇ gacchati, na sesā tevīsati. Dutiye saha-jātapaccaye hetupaccayo, saha-jātādhipatipaccayo, saha-jātapaccayo, aññaṃaññapaccayo, saha-jāta-nissayapaccayo, saha-jāta-kamma-paccayo, vipāka-paccayo, saha-jāta-āhāra-paccayo, saha-jāta-indriya-paccayo, jhāna-paccayo, magga-paccayo, sampayutta-paccayo, saha-jāta-vippayutta-paccayo, saha-jāta-atthipaccayo, saha-jāta-avigata-paccayo ti ime panna-rasa paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Tatiye upanissayapaccaye adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇabhūto adhipatipaccayo, anantara - samantara - upanissaya - āsevanapaccayā, nānākhaniko balavakamma-paccayo, natthi-vigata-paccayo ti ime nava paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Catutthe purejāta-paccaye purejāta-nissayapaccayo, purejātapaccayo, purejāta-indriya-paccayo, purejāta-vippayutta-paccayo, purejāta-atthipaccayo, purejāta-avigata-paccayo ti ime cha paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Pañcame pacchājātapaccaye pacchājāta-paccayo, pacchājāta-vippayutta-paccayo, pacchājāta-atthipaccayo, pacchājāta-avigata-paccayo ti ime cattāro paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Chaṭṭhe kamma-paccaye nānākhanika-kamma-paccayo va sangahito. Sattame āhārapaccaye kabalīn-kārāhāravasen' eva āhārapaccayo āhāra-atthipaccayo āhāra-avigata-paccayo ti ime tayo paccayā sangahitā. Aṭṭhame indriya-paccaye rūpajīvitindriya-paccayo indriya-atthipaccayo indriya-avigata-paccayo ti ime tayo paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Evaṇ imesaṇ aṭṭhannaṇ paccayānaṇ ekekasmiṇ ime c' ime ca paccayā sangahaṇ gatā ti ñātvā, ye yattha sangahaṇ gatā, te tassa gaṇanena gahitā va hontī ti veditabbā. Evaṇ sabbapaccaya-sangāhakānaṇ imesaṇ aṭṭhannaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena ekūnapaññāsāya pañhesu imasmiṇ paccanīye *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo* ti ādayo ime pannarasa pañhā uddharitvā vissajjitā tattha kusalo kusalassa, kusalo akusalassa, kusalo avyākatassa, kusalo kusala' avyākatassā ti kusalādikā cattāro pañhā.

Tathā akusalādikā. Avyākato pana avyākatassa, avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti avyākatādikā tayo. Kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, tathā avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca akusalassa, tathā avyākatassā ti dumūlak' ek' āvasānā cattāro honti. Tesu paṭhame pañhe yehi paccayehi¹ bhavitabbaṇ, te sabbe sangahetvā tayo paccayā vuttā. Dutīye dve. Tatiye pañca. Catutthe eko va. Pañcame tayo. Chaṭṭhe dve. Sattame pañca. Aṭṭhame eko. Navame satta. Dasame tayo. Ekādasame tayo. Dvādasame dve. Terasame cattāro. Cuddasame dve. Pannarasame pi cattāro va te sahaajātapaccayenā ti avatvā sahaajātaṇ pacchājātan ti vuttā.

Tattha kāraṇaṇ parato vakkhāma.

Samāsato pan' ettha eko dve tayo cattāro pañca² sattā ti cha! eva paccayaparichedā honti. Ayaṇ pañhavārassa paccaniye ukkaṭṭhavasena pañhaparichedo ceva, te te paccaye sangahetvā dassitapaccayaparichedo ca. Na-hetupaccayā ti ādisu hi catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayapaccaniyesu ekapaccaniye pi ito uddhaṇ pañhā vā paccayā vā na labbhanti, heṭṭhā labbhanti, tasmā yesu pañhesu kusalo dhammo kusalassa avyākatassa ca dhammassa sahaajātapaccayena paccayo ti evaṇ eko va paccayo āgato. Tasmiṇ paccaye paṭikkhitte te pañhā parihāyanti. Yasmiṇ pana pañhe kusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo, upanissaya paccayena paccayo ti³ evaṇ dve paccayā āgatā. Tattha na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ ekasmiṇ paccaye paṭikkhitte pi itarassa paccayassa vasena so pañho labbhat' eva. Tesu pana dvīsu pi paccayesu paṭikkhittesu so vāro pacchijjati. Evam eva yesu pañhesu tayo cattāro pañca satta vā labbhanti, tesu ṭhapetvā paṭikkhitte paccaye avasesānaṇ vasena te pañhā labbhanti yeva. Sabbesu pana paccayesu paṭikkhittesu sabbe pi te vārā pacchijjanti ti idam eva c' ettha lakkhaṇaṇ. Iminā lakkhaṇena ādito paṭṭhāya tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttanayānaṇ pabhedo ca tasmiṇ tasmiṇ paccaniye tesu tesu pañhānaṇ parihāni ca veditabbā. Tatrāyaṇ vitthārakathā. Paṭhame pañhe tāva tihi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi kusalassa pure-

¹ B. omits.

² S. inserts cha.

³ Above, p. 190.

jāta-pacchājāta-vipāka-vippayutteh' eva paccayo na hoti, sesehi vīsatiyā hoti, tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko va. Saha-jāte pana sabbasangāhikavasena pannarasa paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti ti vuttā. Tesu hetupaccaye paṭikkhitte cuddasa honti. Kusalo pana kusalassa neva vipākapaccayo na vippayuttapaccayo ti te dve apānetvā sese dvādasa sandhāya saha-jātapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Upanissayapaccaye pi sabbasangāhikavasena nava paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti ti vuttā. Tesu adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇa-bhūto ca adhipatipaccayo ārammaṇūpanissayavasena upanissayam eva anupaviṭṭho. Kusalo pana kusalassa nānākhaṇi-kakamma-paccayo na hoti ti taṇ apānetvā sese cha sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Evaṇ paṭhame pañhe tihi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tesu imasmiṇ hetupaccaniye¹ kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo ti dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati ti evam ādinā ārammaṇapaccayādisu vuttanayen' eva uddharitvā pāli dassetabbā. Ārammaṇapaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tassa vitthāraṇ apānetvā hetupaccayavitthāraṇ paṭikkhipitvā² sā yeva pāli dassetabbā. Sesapaccayapaṭikkhepesu pi es' eva nayo. Tasmiṇ pana paccaye paṭikkhitte ye vārā parihāyanti, te parato vakkhāma.

Dutiye pañhe pana dvīhi paccayehi tayo paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi akusalassa anantarādivasena paccayā na hoti, tasmā te apānetvā ārammaṇūpanissayavasena sangahitaṇ ārammaṇādhipatiṇ ceva pakatūpanissayaṇ ca sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Tasmā suddho ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇādhipativasena adhipatipaccayo upanissayapaccayo ti dutiyapañhe dvīhi paccayehi ime tayo paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pañhe pana pañcahi paccayehi aṭṭhārāsa paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi avyākatassa aññamañña-purejātāvasena vipāka-sampayuttehi yeva paccayo na hoti, sesehi ekūnavīsatiyā hoti. Tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko. Yasmā pana kusalo avyākatassa aññamañña-vipāka-sampayuttavasena paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto,

¹ S. °paccaye.

² B. pakkhipitvā.

kammapaccayo visuṇ gahito, tasmā ime pañca apanetvā saḥajātena dasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttesu chasu,¹ ṭhapetvā āsevanāṇ, sesā pañca pacchājāto eko va, tathā saḥajāta-nānākhani kavaseṇa duvidho pi kammapaccayo ti evaṇ tatiyapañhe pañcahi paccayehi ime aṭṭhārassa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Catutthe pañhe ekena pana paccayena dasa. Kathaṇ ? Kusalo hi kusalāvyākatassa saḥajāte vuttesu pannarasasu aññamañña-vipāka-sampayutta - vippayuttehi paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto. Iti ime pañca apanetvā sesā dasa paccayā ettha ekena paccayena dassitā ti veditabbā. Yathā ca imesu kusalādikesu catusu, tathā akusalādikesu pi catusu pañhesu tehi tehi paccayehi te te yeva paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tato parānaṇ avyākatādīnaṇ tiṇṇaṇ pañhānaṇ paṭhamapañhe sattahi paccayehi te vīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ ? Avyākato hi avyākatassa catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayehi paccayo hoti. Hetupaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tevīsati honti, tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko va. Yasmā pan' ettha asaḥajātānam pi sangahaṇatthaṇ āhāra-indriyapaccayā visuṇ gahitā, tasmā ime tayo apanetvā saḥajātena dvādasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttā cha. Purejāto eko va. Tathā pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyapaccayā ti evam ettha sattahi paccayehi ime tevīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Dutiye tīhi paccayehi dvādasa dassitā. Kathaṇ ? Ārammaṇapaccayo eko. Upanissayena pana ārammaṇūpanissayasena ārammaṇādhipati-anantara-samanantara-natthivigatā upanissayapaccayo ti cha dassitā. Purejātena purejātanissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatā pañcā ti evam ettha tīhi paccayehi ime dvādasa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pi es' eva nayo. Tato parānaṇ dumūlakānaṇ catunnaṇ pañhānaṇ paṭhamapañhe saḥajātapaccayena purejātapaccayenā ti avatvā, saḥajātaṇ purejātan ti vuttehi dvīhi nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo paccayā dassitā. Kusalā hi khandhā vatthunā saddhiṇ ekato kusalassa paccayabhāvaṇ sādhayamānā kiñcāpi saḥajātā, saḥajātapaccayo pana na honti, vatthu missakattā, tasmā tesā saḥajātānaṇ nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṇ vasena saḥajātan ti vuttaṇ. Vatthumhi pi

¹ B. cha.

es' eva nayo. Tam pi hi kiñcā pi purejātaṇ, khandhamissa-kattā pana purejātapaccayo na hoti. Kevalaṇ purejātānaṇ nissayādīnaṇ vasena purejātan ti vuttaṇ. Dutiyapañhe saha-jātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāra-indriyan ti vuttehi catūhi pi saha-jāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena cattāro paccayā dassitā. Imasmiṇ hi vāre saha-jātapaccayo labbhati, pacchājātapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Pacchājātānaṇ pana āhāra-indriya-sankhātānaṇ ca atthi-avigatānaṇ vasen' etaṇ vuttaṇ. Kusalā hi khandhā avyākatā ca mahābhūtā upādā-rūpānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena nissayapaccayena atthi-avigatapaccayehi ti catudhā paccayā honti, pacchājātā pana kusalā tehi yeva bhūtehi saddhiṇ tesāṇ yeva upādā-rūpānaṇ atthi-avigatavasena paccayo. Kabalinkārāhāro pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiṇ purejātassa kāyassa atthi-avigatavasen' eva paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyam pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiṇ kaṭaṭṭā-rūpānaṇ atthi-avigatapaccayen' eva paccayo. Iti imaṇ catudhā paccayabhāvaṇ sandhāya saha-jātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyan ti idaṇ vuttaṇ. Pacchājāta-āhāra-indriya-paccayā pan' ettha na labbhanti yeva. Parato akusalamissakapañhadvaye pi es' eva nayo ti evam ettha tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttapaccayānaṇ pabhedo veditabbo. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ pana paccaye tesāṇ tesāṇ pañhānaṇ parihānāparihāniṇ parato āvikarissāmā ti.

Paccayuddhārassa atthavanṇanā samattā.

Idani ete kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassā ti ādayo anulomavasena pannarasa vārā dassitā. Yasmā paccaniye pi ete yeva, na ito uddhaṇ, hetṭhā pana honti, tasmā yassa yassa paccayassa paccaniye ye ye vārā labbhanti, te te ādito paṭṭhāya gaṇanāvasena dassetuṇ, *na-hetuyā pannarasā* ti¹ ādi āradhāṇ.

Tattha na-hetuyā sabbesam pi yathā-dassitānaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena pannarasa labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe saha-jāte hetupaccayo pavisati. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ vāre suddho ārammaṇapaccayo parihāyati. Sesapaccayavasena te vārā vissajjanaṇ labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇe, evaṇ sesesu pi. Saha-jāte hetupaccayo pavisati. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ ca vāre upanissa-

¹ Above, p. 191.

yena anantare ti evaṇ paccanīyato t̥hitā paccayā parihāyanti. Avasesapaccayavasena te te vārā vissajjanaṇ labhanti. Na-sahajāto pana kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo kusalassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo akusalassā ti ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Etesaṇ hi purimesu dvīsu sahajātapaccayena paccayo ti ekādasannaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena eko va paccayasangaho vutto. Te tasmiṇ paṭikkhitte aññenākarena vissajjanaṇ na labhanti. Pacchimesu dvīsu nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye sandhāya sahajātaṇ purejātan ti vuttaṇ. Te sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaṇ hetu-ādīnaṇ ca purejātānaṇ ceva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṇ vasena vissajjanaṇ na labhanti, tasmā ime cattāro pi vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaṇ vasena ekādasā ti vuttaṇ. Tattha siyā tathā hetumhi paṭikkhitte sesānaṇ adhipati ādīnaṇ vasena te vārā laddhā, evaṇ sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaṇ hetu-ādīnaṇ vasena kasmā na labbhanti ti ? Nippadesattā. Hetu-ādayo hi sahajātānaṇ ekadesamattato sappadesā, tasmā tesu paṭikkhittesu aññesaṇ vasena te vārā labbhanti. Sahajāto pana nippadeso sabbe pi hetu-ādayo gaṇhāti, tasmā tasmiṇ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te paṭikkhittā honti. Na hi asahajāta hetupaccayādayo nāma atthi, iti sahajātassa nippadesattā tasmiṇ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te ubho pi vārā na labbhanti. Sahajātaṇ purejātan ti vissajjitavāresu pana kiñcāpi sahajātapaccayo yeva natthi, yasmā pan' ettha sahajātā va arūpakkhandhā nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena paccayā.¹ Sahajāte ca paṭikkhitte ekantena sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatā paṭikkhittā honti, tasmā tassa paṭikkhittattā te pi vārā na labbhanti ti. Evaṇ sabbathā p' ettha ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaṇ yeva vasena ekādasā ti vuttaṇ. Na-aññamañña-na-nissaya-na-sampayuttesu² pi te yeva vārā parihāyanti. Kasmā ? Sahajātagahitattā. Yath' eva hi arūpadhammabhūto sahajātapaccayo nippadesena cattāro arūpakkhandhe gaṇhāti, tathā aññamañña-nissayasampayuttā pi ti sahajātagahitattā etesu pi paṭikkhittesu te vārā na labbhanti ti veditabbā. Tena vuttaṇ *na-aññamaññe ekādasā, na-nissaye ekādasā, na-sampayutte ekādasā* ti. Tattha siyā kiñ-

¹ S. °avigatapaccayena paccayo.

² B. °na-sampayutte.

cāpi ime avisesena kusalādibhedānaṃ catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ sangāhakattā saha-jātagahitā, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatassa, ṭhapetvā saha-jātapaccayaṃ, aññathā paccayo va na hoti, tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyatu, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatānaṃ neva aññamaññapaccayo hoti, tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro kasmā parihāyati ti? Aññamaññapaccayadhammavasena pavattisambhāvato.¹ Yath' eva hi kusalāvyākatā kusalassa saha-jātapaccayā² va na honti. Saha-jātadhammavasena³ pana nissayapaccayādihi pavattisambhāvato⁴ tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati, evam idhā pi aññamaññapaccayadhammavasena saha-jātādihi pavattisambhāvato⁴ tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. *Na-aññamaññapaccayena paccayo* ti padassa hi ayam attho: ye dhammā aññamaññapaccayasangahitaṃ gatā, na tehi paccayehi⁵ kusalo ca kusalāvyākatānaṃ saha-jātādivasena paccayo honto' aññamaññapaccayadhammeh' eva paccayo hoti, tasmā tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. Yathā ca so vāro, tathā sesā pi tayo ti cattāro pi te vārā parihāyanti. *Na-nissaye ekādasā* ti etthā pi yasmā tesāṃ vārānaṃ ekantena saha-jātapaccayadhammā va nissayabhūtā, tasmā nissaye paṭikkhitte parihāyanti. *Na-purejāte terasā* ti saha-jātaṃ purejātaṃ ti vuttavissajjane dvimūlake dve apanetvā terasā. Yathā hi te saha-jāte paṭikkhitte purejātānaṃ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanaṃ na labhanti, tathā purejāte pi paṭikkhitte saha-jātānaṃ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanaṃ labhanti, tasmā te apanetvā *terasā* ti veditabbā. *Na-pacchājāte pannarasā* ti ettha pacchājātapaccayena paccayo ti saha-jātaṃ pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ ti vā āgataṭṭhānesu, ṭhapetvā pacchājātaṃ, avasesavasena pi te pañhā labbhanti, tasmā pannaras' eva vuttā. Na-kamme ti ādisu yasmā kamma-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggā pi kusalādibhedānaṃ catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ ekadeso va, tasmā, ṭhapetvā te dhamme, avasesadhammavasena saha-jātadhammā paccayā honti ti ekam pi pañhavissajjanaṃ na parihīnaṃ. *Na-sampayutte⁶ ekā dasā* ti yasmā tesu catusu vāresu sampayuttadhammā

¹ Bm. sabbhāvato.³ S. Saha-jātapaccaya°.⁵ B. na te hi paccayo.² Bm. paccayo.⁴ B. °sabbhāvato.⁶ B. Sampayutte.

sahajātādi paccayena paccayo honti; tasmā sampayuttapaccayapaṭikkhepena te yeva vārā parihāyanti ti veditabbā. *Na-vippayutte navā* ti dumūlaka-ekāvasānā¹ cattāro ekamūlakādukāvasānā dve cā ti ime cha vārā ekantena vippayuttapaccayadhammehi yuttā. Te hi sahajātādivasena paccayā² honti, tasmā vippayutte paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te parihāyanti ti nav' eva labbhanti. Tena vuttaṇ na-vippayutte navā ti. No-atthi-no-avigatesu pi te yeva veditabbā. Ekantena hi te vārā atthi-avigatapaccayadhammayuttā,³ tasmā te tesu paṭikkhepe parihāyanti. Ye pi labbhanti, tesu ārammaṇavasena anantarādi vasena vā vissajjanāni katabbāni. Sahajāta-purejāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyabhedato pañcannaṇ atthi-avigatānaṇ vippayuttadhammānaṇ vā vasena na katabbāni ti.

Evaṇ paccanīye laddhavāre gaṇanato dassetvā, idāni dumūlakādivasena paccayagaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ na-hetupaccayā *na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti ādi āradhāṇ.⁴

Tattha na-hetumūlakadukesu atirekagaṇano ūnagaṇanena saddhiṇ yojito ūnagaṇano va hoti. Timūlakena *upanissaye terasā* ti kusalo akusalassa, akusalo kusalassā ti dve vārā parihāyanti. Kasmā? Na-ārammanena saddhiṇ na-upanissayassa ghaṭitattā. Ārammaṇavasena hi upanissayavasena ca imesaṇ pavatti. Tañ ca ubhayaṇ paṭikkhittaṇ. Ārammaṇādhipati ca ārammaṇūpanissayagahaṇena gahito hoti yeva. Cha mūlake pi *na-upanissaye terasā* ti te yeva terasa. Sattamūlake pana *na-upanissaye sattā* ti na-sahajātena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā tattha parihīne hi⁵ catūhi saddhiṇ kusalo kusalassa, kusalo akusalassa, akusalo akusalassa, akusalo kusalassā ti ime anantarūpanissaya-pakatūpanissayavasena pavattamānā cattāro ti aṭṭha parihāyanti, tasmā avasesānaṇ vasena sattā ti vuttaṇ. *Na-purejāte ekādasā* ti na-sahajātena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā ekādasā. *Na-pacchājāte navā* ti tesu ekādasasu sahajātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ ti uddhavissajjanesu dumūlake avyākataṇ te vāre apanetvā tehi sahajāte paṭikkhitte pi pacchājātavasena aparihīnā. Sahajātena pana saddhiṇ pacchājāte paṭikkhitte parihāyanti ti sesānaṇ

¹ S. dukāvasānā.² B. paccayo.³ S. °dhammesu yuttā.⁴ Above, p. 191.⁵ S. parihīno tehi.

vasena navā ti vuttaṇ. Aṭṭhamūlake *na-nissaye ekādasā* ti sabbaṇ heṭṭhā vuttasadisam eva. Navamūlake *na-upanissaye pañcā* ti kusalādayo avyākatantā¹ tayo, dumūlakā avyākatantā dve cā ti pañca. Tesu nānākhaṇikakamma-āhāra-rūpajīvitindriya-pacchājātadhammavasena vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. Dasamūlake *na-purejāte pañcā* ti ādisu pi te yeva na-pacchājāte tīṇi ti pacchājātavasena labbhamāne dumūlake avyākatante² dve apanetvā avasesā. Na-vippa-yutte pi te yeva tayo.³ *No-atthiyā dve* ti nānākhaṇikakammavasena kusalaṇ ca akusalaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpassa. Vipākaṇ pan' ettha na-upanissayena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā na labbhati. Ekādasamūlake heṭṭhā vuttasadisā va gaṇanā. Dvādasamūlake *na-kamme ekan* ti avyākatena avyākataṇ. Tattha ca āhāra-indriyavasena vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. Terasamūlakādisu pi sabbattha ekan ti āgataṭṭhāne idam eva gahetabbaṇ. Na-āhāre pana indriyavasena vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. Na-indriye āhāravasena cuddasamūlakādisu na-kammena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā no-atthi-no-avigatā na labbhanti ti na vuttā. Na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā ti na-indriyaṇ apanetvā vuttaṇ, tasmā tattha indriyavasena ekaṇ veditabbaṇ. Na-vipākapaccayā na-indriyapaccayā ti na-āhārapaccayaṇ apanetvā vuttaṇ, tasmā tattha āhāravasena ekaṇ veditabbaṇ. Imesu pana dvīsu paccanīyato ṭhitesu gaṇanā nāma natthi, tasmā ekato na dassitā ti.

Na-hetumūlakaṇ nittḥitaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi pannarasa, terasa, ekādasā, navā ti⁴ sabbadukesu cattāro va mūlagaṇanaparicchedā. Tikādisu pana bahupaccayasamāyoge itarāṇi pi satta pañca tīṇi dve ekan ti paricchinnaṇaṇāni vissajjanaṇi labbhanti yeva. Tesu yesaṇ paccayāṇaṇ samāyoge yaṇ yaṇ labbhati, taṇ taṇ heṭṭhā vuttanayena sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā uddharitabbaṇ. Sabbesu c' etesu na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-ārammaṇādini padāni atikkantena na-hetupadena⁵ saddhiṇ paṭhamaṇ sambandhitvā⁶ va cakkāni katāni. Yasmā pana

¹ S. avyākattāna.

² S. avyākataṇ te.

³ S. tīṇi.

⁴ Above, p. 193.

⁵ B. atikkantena hetu°.

⁶ B. bandhitvā.

tāni na-hetumūlake vuttasadisān' eva honti, tasmā vitthārena adassetvā sankhepaṇ katvā dassitāni. Tattha yathā na-hetumūlake na-ārammaṇa-na-upanissayā visuṇ [visuṇ]¹ pannarasa vāre labhantā pi samāyoge terasa labhiṇsu, evaṇ sabbattha terasa yeva labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇa-na-sahajātehi saddhiṇ na-upanissaye satta vārā honti, evaṇ na-upanissaya-na-ārammaṇehi saddhiṇ na-sahajāte pi satta. Na-nissayapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā na-pacchājāte tiṇi ti kusalādini avyākatantāni. Tesu kaṭattā-rūpaṇ ca āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca paccayuppannaṇ. Na-āhāra-na-indriyamūlakesu catukkesu na-kamme na saddhiṇ aghaṭitattā na-hetumūlake viya ekantena [na]² labbhanti. Na-indriyamūlake, na-upanissaye ca na-purejāte ca ṭhapetvā, na-āhāre tiṇi ti kātābbaṇ ti na-indriyapaccayato paṭṭhāya ime dve paccaye ghaṭetvā na-indriyapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-upanissaya-paccayā na-āhāre tiṇi. Na-indriyapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-purejātapaccayā na-āhāre tiṇi ti evaṇ imehi paccayehi saddhiṇ na-āhārapaccaye ca gaṇanā kātābbā ti attho. Tattha tiṇi ti kusalādīn' eva avyākatassa. Tattha kusalākusalā kaṭattā rūpānaṇ purejātassa ca kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena. Avyākatā pana citta-cetasikā pacchājātapaccayen' evā ti imeṇaṇ vasena tiṇi vissajjanāni veditābbāni. Parato pana na-pacchājātena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā na-āhāre dve ti vuttaṇ.³ Tattha kaṭattā rūpavasena kusalaṇ avyākatassa, tathā akusalaṇ ti ettakam eva labbhati. Āhārassa pana paṭikkhitattā kabalīkārāhāro atthi-avigatavasenā pi paccayabhāvaṇ na labbhati. Na-vippayuttamūlakassa catu-mūlakena upanissaye pañcā ti kusalo saha-jātakusalassa. Kusalo kaṭattā rūpasankhātassa avyākatassa, akusalo saha-jāta-akusalassa, tathā kaṭattā-rūpasāṅkhātassa avyākatassa, avyākato saha-jāta-avyākatassā ti evaṇ pañca. Na-vippayuttapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-upanissaye tiṇi ti heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva kusalādayo tayo avyākatassa. No-atthipaccayā na hetuyā navā ti⁴ na-hetupaccayā no-atthiyā vuttānam eva. Sabbe pi hi ekamūlak' ekāvasānā anantarapakatūpanissayavasena labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe navā ti pi te yeva na-ārammaṇe ṭhatvā na-upanissaye dve kātābbā. Yāva nissayam pi ti

¹ Bm. omits.² B. omits.³ Above, p. 198.⁴ Above, p. 199.

no-atthimūlake naye no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ cakkabandhagamanena na-ārammaṇapaccaye ṭhatvā imehi vā tihi ito paresu na-adhipati-ādisu aññataraññatarena vā saddhiṇ yāva nissayapaccayaṇ pāpunāti tāva ṭhatvā na-upanissaye dve vissajjanāni kātābbāni ti attho. Evaṇ lakkhaṇaṇ ṭhapetvā puna na-ārammaṇato paṭṭhāya yāva na-nissayā satta paccaye gahetvā *na-upanissaye dve* ti āha. Tattha no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-upanissaye dve, no-atthipaccayā na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-adhipatipaccayā na-upanissaye dve ti evaṇ na-ārammaṇato purima-pacchimehi na-nissaya-pariyosānehi¹ sabbapadehi saddhiṇ yojānā kātābbā. Dve ti pan' ettha kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassā ti nānākhanikakammavasena kaṭattā-rūpassa paccayavasena veditābbāni. Na-upanissayapadena saddhiṇ na-purejātādisu sabbattha dve. Kammaṇapaccayo pan' ettha na gahito, tasmiṇ hi gahite te pi dve vārā chijjanti vissajjanam eva na labbhati. Evaṇ yena yena saddhiṇ yassa yassa saṅsandane yaṇ labbhati yaṇ ca parihāyati, taṇ sabbaṇ sādhuṇaṇ sallakhetvā sabbapaccanīyesu gaṇanā uddharitābbā ti.

Paccanīyaṇ nitṭhitaṇ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Anulomapaccanīye *hetupaccayā satta, ārammaṇe navā* ti evaṇ Anulome,² *na-hetuyā pannarasa, na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti evaṇ Paccanīye ca³ laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccayo anulomato ṭhito, tassa anulome laddhavārehi saddhiṇ ye paccanīyato ṭhitassa paccanīye laddhavāresu sadisavārā tesāṇ vasena gaṇanā veditābbā. Anulomasmiṇ hi hetupaccaye *hetuyā sattā* ti satta vārā laddhā. Paccanīye na-ārammaṇapaccaye na-ārammaṇe pannarasā ti pannarasa laddhā. Tesu ye hetuyā satta vuttā, tehi saddhiṇ na-ārammaṇe vuttasu pannarasasu kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti ime satta sadisā. Te sandhāya *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe sattā* ti vuttaṇ.⁴ *Na-adhipatiyā sattā* ti ādisu pi

¹ B. Bm. omī na-.

² Above, p. 180.

³ Above, p. 191.

⁴ Above, p. 200.

es' eva nayo. Na-sahajātassa pana hetupaccayassa abhāvā na-sahajāte eko pi na labbhate, tasmā tena saddhiṇ yojanā na katā. Na-aññamaññe kusalādayo tayo rūpāvyākatassa labbhanti, te sandhāya tīni ti vuttaṇ. Tathā na-sampayutte. Na-vippayutte pana kusalaṇ kusalassa, akusalaṇ akusalassa, avyākataṇ avyākatassā ti arūpadhammavasena tīni veditabbā. Na-nissaya-no-atthi-no-vigatā na-sahajāto viya na labbhanti yevā ti tehi pi saddhiṇ yojanā na katā. Evam ettha satta tīni ti dve yeva gaṇanaparicchedā. Tesāṇ vasena ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṇ atirekagaṇanassa pi gaṇanaṇ pariḥāpetvā paccayaghaṭanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Tattha *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammaṇe sattā* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo sahaajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Kusalā hetu-sampayuttakānaṇ¹ khandhānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo sahaajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti iminā nayena satta vārā uddharitabbā. *Na-adhipatiyā sattā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Dutiye ghaṭane aññamaññassa pavitṭhattā, ṭhapetvā na-sampayuttaṇ, sesesu tīni ti vuttaṇ. Na-sampayutte pana aññamañña-vippayuttaṇ paṭisandhi-nāmarūpaṇ sandhāya ekan ti vuttaṇ. Aññamañña-paccayo c' ettha anulomaghaṭane pavitṭhattā paccanīyato na labbhati, tasmā na-aññamaññe ti na vuttaṇ. Yathā c' ettha, evaṇ sesaghaṭanesu pi pavitṭhapaccayā paccanīyato na labbhanti ti na vuttā.

Tatiyaghaṭane sampayuttassa pavitṭhattā sabbattha tīni yeva.

Catutthaghaṭane vippayuttassa pavitṭhattā tīni ti kusalādinī cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa.

Pañcame vipākassa pavitṭhattā sabbattha ekaṇ avyākātena avyākataṇ. Ito paresu pi vipākasampayuttesu es' eva nayo.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammaṇe cattārī ti² kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti imesaṇ vasena veditabbāni Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

¹ Bm. hetū°.

² Above, p. 201.

Na-aññamaññe dve ti kusalā-avyākataṣṣa, tathā avyākato. Parato pi dvīsu es' eva nayo.

Iminā upāyena sabbaghaṭanesu labbhamānavasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sabbāni pi c' etāni imasmiṇ anulomapaccanīye saha-jātavasena ceva pakinnakavasena ca pannarasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭanasatāni vuttāni. Tesu tasmiṇ tasmiṇ ghaṭane ye anulomato ṭhitā paccayā, tesāṇ eko pi paccanīyato na labbhati. Hetumūlake c' ettha paṭhame ghaṭane anulomato pañcannaṇ paccayānaṇ ṭhitattā paccanīyato ekūnavīsati paccayā āgatā. Evaṇ sesesu pi anulomato ṭhitā va sesā paccanīyato āgatā. Anulomato c' ettha bahusu pi ṭhitesu paccanīyato ekeko va āgato ti veditabbā. Yathā ca hetumūlake evaṇ ārammaṇādīmūlakesu pi sabbam etaṇ vidhānaṇ yathānurūpato¹ veditabbanti.

Anuloma-paccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ.*]

Paccanīyānulome pi *hetuyā satta, ārammaṇe navā* ti evaṇ Anulome, *na-hetuyā pannarasa, na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti evaṇ Paccanīye ca laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccanīyato ṭhito, tassa paccanīyato laddhavāresu ye anulomato ṭhitassa anulomato laddhavārehi sadisā vārā, tesāṇ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Paccanīyasmiṇ hi *na-hetupaccaye na-hetuyā pannarasā* ti pannarasa vārā laddhā.

Anulome ārammaṇapaccaye *ārammaṇe navā* ti nava vārā laddhā. Tattha yena *hetuyā pannarasa vuttā*, tesu ye vārā ārammaṇe vutthehi navahi sadisā, tesāṇ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha ye ārammaṇe nava vuttā, tena *hetuyā vuttesu pannarasasu kusalo kusalākusalāvyākātānaṇ, akusalo akusala kusalāvyākātānaṇ, avyākato avyākata-kusalā-kusalānaṇ* ti imehi navahi sadisā, te sandhāya *na-hetuyā ārammaṇe navā* ti vuttaṇ.² *Adhipatiyā dasā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Ārammaṇādīnaṇ hi anulomagaṇanāya ye vārā vuttā, *na-hetupaccayena saddhiṇ saṇsandane* pi te sabbe labbhanti ti veditabbā. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa *na-hetupaccayena paccayo, ārammaṇapaccayena*

¹ S. yathānulomato anurūpato.

² Above, p. 222.

paccayo: *dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnāni paccavekkhati* ti iminā upāyena tesāṃ pāli uddharitabbā. *Na-hetupaccayā adhipatiyā [dasā]*¹ ti ettha, *ṭhapetvā vīmaṃsādhipatiṃ, sesādhipativasena anulomavibhange āgataṃ vārā uddharitabbā*. Evam ettha nava, dasa, satta, tīni, terasa, ekaṃ ti cha gaṇa-naparichedā; tesāṃ vasena ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṃ atirekagananassā pi gaṇanaṃ parihāpetvā na-hetumūlakādīnaṃ nayānaṃ timūlakādisu sabbasaṃsandanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Idaṃ tāva sādharmaṇalakkhaṇaṃ; na paṇ'etaṃ sabbasaṃsandanesu gacchati. Yehi pana paccayehi saddhiṃ yesaṃ paccayānaṃ saṃsandane ye vārā virujjhanti, te apanetvā avasesānaṃ vasena p' ettha gaṇanā veditabbā. *Na-hetupaccayā, na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatiyā sattā* ti ettha hi kusalo akusallassa, avyākato kusalassa, akusalassā ti ime ārammaṇadhipativasena labbhamānā tayo vārā virujjhanti. Kasmā? Na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti vuttattā, tasmā te apanetvā saha-jātādhīpati nayaṇ' ev' ettha kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti satta vārā veditabbā. Te pi na-hetupaccayā ti vaṇanato, *ṭhapetvā vīmaṃsādhipatiṃ, sesādhipatiṃ* vasena. Evaṃ sabbattha ūnataragaṇana-paccayavasena avirujjhamānagaṇanavasena ca gaṇanā veditabbā. Yesu paccayesu paccanīyato *ṭhitesu* ye anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, te pi veditabbā; seyyathīdaṃ: anantarapaccanīyato *ṭhite* samanantarāsevana-natthi-vigatā anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, saha-jāte paccanīyato *ṭhite* hetu-añña-mañña-vipākajhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato na² tiṭṭhanti. Nissaye paccanīyato *ṭhite* vatthupurejāto anulomato na tiṭṭhati. Ahāre vā indriye vā paccanīyato *ṭhite* hetu-añña-mañña-³ vipākajhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇe pana paccanīyato *ṭhite* adhipati-upanissayā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇūpanissayā pana na labbhanti. Iminā upāyena sabbattha yaṃ labbhati, yaṃ ca na labbhati, taṃ jānitvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā. Tattha sabbesu pi timūlakādisu *anantare sattā* ti ādayo dumūlake laddhavārā yeva. Satta mūlakādisu pana *na-saha-*

¹ Bm. *omits*.² S. *omits* na.³ S. *omits*.

jātapaccayā nissaye tīṇī ti¹ purejātavasena vatthunissaye tīṇī. *Kamme dve nānākhaṇikavasena*’ eva. *Āhāre ekaṇ kabalinkā-rāhāravasena*. *Indriye ekaṇ* cha rūpindriyavasena. Kamena gantvā *vippayutte tīṇī* ti kusalādīnaṇ avyākatantāni pacchājātavasena atthi-avigatesu *pañcā* ti tāni ceva tīṇi kusalāvyākatā avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatā avyākatassā ti imāni ca dve pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyavasena ti. Pacchājātapaccayassa paccanīkabhāvato paṭṭhāya pana atthi-avigatesu *ekaṇ* ti avyākato avyākatassa āhāra-indriyavasena. Na-āhāre gahite na-indriyapaccayā ti² gahetabbaṇ. Tathā na-indriye gahite āhārapaccayā ti. Kasmā? Dvīsu ekato gahitesu gaṇetabbavārassa abhāvato jhāna-maggādisu pi paccanīkato ṭhitesu āhārato vā indriyato vā ekaṇ anulomaṇ akatvā va avasāne *indriye ekaṇ, atthiyā ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ; āhāre ekaṇ, atthiyā ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ* ti vuttaṇ. Sesam ettha uttānattham evā ti.

Na-hetumūlakaṇ nitṭhitaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-aññamaññamūlake *na-aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā tīṇī* ti³ akusalādīni cittasamutṭhānānaṇ adhipatiyā atṭhā ti adhipatiyā vuttesu dasasu kusalo kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalāvyākatassā ti dve apānetvā sesāni atṭha.

Sahajāte pañcā ti hetuyā vuttehi tīhi saddhiṇ kusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassā ti ime dve.

Nissaye sattā ti imehi pañcahi saddhiṇ avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti ime dve vatthuvāsena.

Kamme tīṇī ti hetuyā vuttān’ eva sesatikesu pi es’ eva nayo.

Adhipatiyā tīṇī ti heṭṭhā vuttān’ eva.

Na-āhāramūlake *aññamaññe tīṇī* ti,⁴ ṭhapetvā āhāre, sesa-cetasikavasena veditabbāni. Yathā ca heṭṭhā, tathā idhā pi na-āhāra-na-indriyesu ekekam eva gahitaṇ, na dve ekato.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīṇī ti heṭṭhā na-aññamaññe vuttān’ eva.

Adhipatiyā atṭhā ti heṭṭhā vuttān’ eva.

Na-vippayuttamūlake *kamme pañcā* ti⁵ kusalādi cetanā saha-

¹ Above, p. 223.

² S. inserts na.

³ Above, p. 224.

⁴ Above, p. 227.

⁵ Above, p. 228.

jātakusalādīnaṃ nānākhaṇikā kusalākusalā cetanā vipākanaṃ kammaṣamuṭṭhānarupassā ti evaṃ pañca.

Āhāra-indriyesu tīni saha-jātasadisāni.

Jhāna-maggādisu tīni hetusadisāni.

No-atthimūlake yasmā hetu no-atthi nāma na hoti, niyamato atthi yeva, tasmā taṃ agahetvā *na-ārammaṇe navā* ti vuttaṃ. Yathā ca hetu, tathā aññe pi atthi paccayalakkhaṇayuttā ettha anulomato na tiṭṭhanti. *Kamme dve* ti idaṃ pana nānākhaṇikakammavasena vuttaṃ. Paccanīyato sabbe labbhanti.

Yaṃ pana anulomato labbhamānam pi agahetvā tato purataraṃ paccayā paccanīyato gayhanti. So pacchā yojanaṃ labhati. Ten' ev' ettha *no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigatapaccayā kamme dve* ti vuttaṃ.¹ Kasmā pan' esa sakatṭhāne yeva gahito ti? Yasmā avasesesu sabbesu pi paccanīyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhanti. Idaṃ hi imasmiṃ paccayānulome lakkhaṇaṃ. So sabbesu paccanīyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhanti, so pacchā vuccatī ti.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigatapaccayā upanissaye navā ti ettha pi es' eva nayo. Idaṃ pana pakatūpanissayavasena vuttaṃ. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānaṃ, alabbhamānaṃ pure vuttaṃ pacchā vuttaṃ ca veditabban ti.

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānulomaṃ nitṭhitaṃ.

Nitṭhitā ca Kusalattikapattṭhānassa vaṇṇanā.

¹ Above, p. 229.